

**A MEDITATIVE
DEVOTIONAL
(GOD, JESUS, &
THE HOLY SPIRIT)**

FOR MORE FREE CHRISTIAN TEACHINGS

AND RESOURCES SEE:

www.altogetherlovely.org

GOD IS WITH YOU!!!!

It is a delight to have compiled this devotional. As I have looked at different devotionals, I noticed that most focus on a teaching more than a time of meditative reflection of what God is saying as well as receiving revelation and light from God. I too, at times, have fallen into putting together “teachings” here but the main focus is to have the individual hear & reflect on what God is saying to them through the Bible Verse(s).

Here are some thoughts for you as you go through these devotionals:

- there are 5 total years of devotions.
- the 36 monthly topics have 31 days each.
- there are 2 yearly topics of 366 days each.
- there is no order. Use as you are led.
- some will do a meditation once daily and meditate on what God has shown them all day long. Others will do a morning & an evening meditation.
- Some will read a monthly devotion in a day – others will read a yearly devotion in a month. Make sure you take out a verse each day to meditate on.
- Remember, the Bible is God’s Word. It is God speaking to you through His Spirit.
- I have used the King James Version as it is public domain and I also believe most theologically sound. God will guide you through this wonderful version and show you its beauty!!
- BE LED BY GOD. Ask God for a topic that He wants to teach you on. Spend time as you are led. Remember, God is a personal God. There is no set order.
- take a recipe card and write what God has shown you to look at thru the day. Keep the card for future reference.
- believe God has a thought, revelation, word of encouragement for you as well as others you may meet during the day.
- sometimes the Holy Spirit might give you one/two words or a phrase to meditate on.

**FOR WITH THEE IS THE FOUNTAIN OF LIFE:
IN THY LIGHT SHALL WE SEE LIGHT. (Psalms 36:9)**

The art of meditating on Scripture has all but become obsolete. Christians are now relying on their experiential feelings more than trusting in the Word of God. In order to recapture this, we must learn to meditate on God's Word whether it be a single word, a short phrase, a verse, or a passage. We must allow God's Word to permeate our very spirit and soul through the power of the Holy Spirit. A cow will eat grass and store it in its stomach. Then he will bring it up and chew on the cud the second time. We too must "chew our cud" – taking time to allow the Holy Spirit to reveal truth through the Spoken Word. Our feelings will fail us but God's Word will never fail because THY WORD IS TRUTH!!

You may begin each daily meditation with the following prayer:

Lord God, I come before You through faith in the shed blood of Jesus Christ. I thank You that I am Your child through faith in Your shed blood on the cross for the forgiveness of my sins and that I have eternal life through Christ's resurrection. Now, speak Lord, your servant is listening. As I meditate on today's devotion, show me what You want to reveal to me. Lord, as I go through my day, recall to my mind what You want to instruct and teach me. Now, Lord, I would ask that You would fill my spirit, mind, will, emotions, and body with You and I believe that You have. I know You have completely taken control of me now. Come guide me into all truth Holy Spirit. In Jesus' Name I pray. Amen.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

(NOTE: "red" is slide #)

MONTHLY DEVOTIONS:

Meditations on God (12 monthly devotions) (5)

- 1) The Power of God (6)
- 2) Unity of God (20)
The Truth of God
- 3) The Righteousness of God (32)
- 4) The Mercy of God (42)
- 5) The Loving-Kindness of God (53)
- 6) The Love of God (60)
- 7) The Justice of God (68)
The Wisdom of God
- 8) The Favour of God (80)
The Long-Suffering of God
- 9) The Goodness of God (90)
The Glory of God
- 10) The Providence of God (102)
- 11) The Promises of God (119)
- 12) Attributes of God (132)

Meditations on Jesus Christ (18 monthly devotions) (145)

- 1) Christ is God (1) (146)
- 2) Christ is God (2) (157)
- 3) Christ, Character of (169)
- 4) Christ, the Prophet (176)
Christ, the High Priest
- 5) Christ, the King (189)
The Power of Christ
- 6) The Resurrection of Christ (205)

- 7) Ascension of Christ (218)
The Love of Christ
- 8) The Excellency & Glory of Christ (229)
- 9) The Miracles of Christ (240)
The Humility of Christ
- 10) The Human Nature of Christ (255)
- 11-12) The Second Coming of Christ (266)
- 13) The Example of Christ (283)
Christ, the Shepherd
- 14) Christ, the Mediator (291)
Christ, Head of the Church
The Preciousness of Christ
- 15) The Types of Christ (300)
- 16) The Lamb (319)
- 17) Christ's Resurrection / Christian Faith (327)
- 18) Jesus is God (340)

Meditations on Holy Spirit (5 monthly devotions) (354)

- 1) The Holy Spirit is God (355)
- 2) The Titles & Names of the Holy Spirit (365)
- 3) The Power of the Holy Spirit (372)
The Holy Spirit – the Teacher
- 4) The Holy Spirit – the Personality of (381)
- 5) The Holy Spirit – the Comforter (389)
The Holy Spirit – the Inspiration of

Meditations on Believer's Future Glory (1 month) (398)

- 1) Believer's Future Glory (399)

YEARLY DEVOTIONS: (411)

- 1) Messianic Prophecies (412)
- 2) Names for Jesus (563)
- Bibliography (655)

**Meditations
on God
(12 MONTHLY DEVOTIONS)**

1) THE POWER OF GOD

God is ALL POWERFUL. In order to be all-powerful, He must be able to create life, conquer death, conquer sickness-sin-disease, etc. Nothing can be more powerful than Him. God has shown us that He is ALL-POWERFUL!!

The Power of God: Days 1-2

The Power of God

1. Is one of His attributes:

God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God. (Psa. 62:11)

The Power of God is Expressed by the:

2. Voice of God:

The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth:

the LORD is upon many waters.

(Psa. 29:3)

The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon. (Psa. 29:5)

To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old;

lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice. (Psa. 68:33)

The Power of God: Days 3-4

The Power of God is Expressed by the:

3. Finger of God:

Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is **the finger of God**: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said. (Ex. 8:19)

And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the **finger of God**. (Ex. 31:18)

And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the **finger of God**; and on them was written according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly. (Deut. 9:10)

When I consider thy heavens, **the work of thy fingers**, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; (Psa. 8:3)

But if I with the **finger of God** cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. (Luke 11:20)

This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and **with his finger** wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not. So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. And again he stooped down, and **wrote on the ground**. (John 8:6-8)

4. Hand of God:

Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain. (Ex. 9:3)

For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth. (Ex. 9:15)

Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together. (Isa. 48:13)

The Power of God: Days 5-6

The Power of God is Expressed by the:

5. Arm of God:

Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him? (Job 40:9)

The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations;
and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. (Isa. 52:10)

6. Thunder of His power:

Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him?
but the thunder of his power who can understand? (Job 26:14)

The Power of God is Described as:

7. Great:

Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee;
according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die; (Psa. 79:11)
The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked:
the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet. (Nah. 1:3)

8. Is the source of all strength:

Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might;
and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. (1 Chr. 29:12)
O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places:
the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God. (Psa. 68:35)

The Power of God: Days 7-8

The Power of God is Described as:

9. Strong:

Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. (Psa. 89:13)

With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 136:12)

10. Glorious:

Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand,

O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy. (Ex. 15:6)

That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm,

dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (Isa. 63:12)

11. Mighty:

He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength:

who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered? (Job 9:4)

Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. (Psa. 89:13)

12. Everlasting:

Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength: (Isa. 26:4)

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: (Rom. 1:20)

The Power of God: Days 9-10

The Power of God is Described as:

13. Sovereign:

Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? (Rom. 9:21)

14. Effectual:

Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it? (Isa. 43:13)

Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. (Eph. 3:7)

15. Irresistible:

See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand. (Deut. 32:39)

And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing:

and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? (Dan. 4:35)

16. Incomparable:

Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods?

who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11)

O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might? (Deut. 3:24)

Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him? (Job 40:9)

O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee?

or to thy faithfulness round about thee? (Psa. 89:8)

The Power of God: Days 11-15

The Power of God is Described as:

17. Unsearchable:

Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number: (Job 5:9)

Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number. (Job 9:10)

18. Incomprehensible:

Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him?

but the thunder of his power who can understand? (Job 26:14)

He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end. (Ecc. 3:11)

19. All things possible to:

But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible;

but with God all things are possible. (Matt. 19:26)

20. Nothing too hard for:

Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. (Gen. 18:14)

Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me? (Jer. 32:27)

21. Can save by many or by few:

And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour,

Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few. (1 Sam. 14:6)

The Power of God: Days 16-19

The Power of God is Exhibited in:

22. Creation:

Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. (Psa. 102:25)
He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom,
and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. (Jer. 10:12)

23. Establishing and governing all things:

Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power (Psa. 65:6)
He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations:
let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah. (Psa. 66:7)

24. The miracles of Christ:

But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. (Luke 11:20)

25. The resurrection of Christ:

For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God.
For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you (2 Cor. 13:4)
Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God,
who hath raised him from the dead. (Col. 2:12)

26. The resurrection of saints:

And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. (1 Cor. 6:14)

The Power of God: Days 20-21

The Power of God is Exhibited in:

27. Making the gospel effectual:

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16)

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. (1 Cor. 1:18)

But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. (1 Cor. 1:24)

28. Delivering His people:

Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. (Psa. 106:8)

29. The destruction of the wicked:

And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth. (Ex. 9:16)

What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction: (Rom. 9:22)

The Power of God: Days 22-23

The Power of God: SAINTS:

30. Long for exhibitions:

O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is; To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary. (Psa. 63:1-2)

31. Have confidence in:

But the LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten. (Jer. 20:11)

32. Receive increase of grace by:

And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work: (2 Cor. 9:8)

33. Strengthened by:

Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. (Eph. 6:10)
Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness; (Col. 1:11)

34. Upheld by:

For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous. (Psa. 37:17)
Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Isa. 41:10)

The Power of God: Days 24-25

The Power of God: SAINTS:

35. Supported in affliction by:

By the word of truth, by the power of God,

by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, (2 Cor. 6:7)

Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner:

but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; (2 Tim. 1:8)

36. Delivered by:

Now these are thy servants and thy people,

whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. (Neh. 1:10)

If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace,

and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17)

37. Exalted by:

Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him? (Job 36:22)

38. Kept by, to salvation:

Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation

ready to be revealed in the last time. (1 Pet. 1:5)

39. Exerted in behalf of saints:

For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth,

to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him.

Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. (2 Chr. 16:9)

The Power of God: Days 26-27

The Power of God: SAINTS:

40. Works in, and for saints:

For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God.

For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you. (2 Cor. 13:4)

And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe,
according to the working of his mighty power, (Eph. 1:19)

Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think,
according to the power that worketh in us, (Eph. 3:20)

41. The faith of saints stands in:

That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God. (1 Cor. 2:5)

The Power of God: Should be

42. Acknowledged:

Thine, O LORD is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty:

for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O LORD,

and thou art exalted as head above all. (1 Chr. 29:11)

Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might. (Isa. 33:13)

43. Pleaded in prayer:

Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee;

according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die; (Psa. 79:11)

And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil:

For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Matt. 6:13)

The Power of God: Days 28-29

The Power of God: Should be

44. Feared:

Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it? (Jer. 5:22)

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul:

but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (Matt. 10:28)

45. Magnified:

Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power. (Psa. 21:13)

To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. (Jude 1:25)

46. Efficiency of ministers is through:

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour. (1 Cor. 3:6-8)

(For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:) (Gal. 2:8)

Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. (Eph. 3:7)

47. Is a ground of trust:

Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength: (Isa. 26:4)

And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. (Rom. 4:21)

The Power of God: Days 30-31

The Power of God: The wicked:

48. Know not:

Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. (Matt. 22:29)

49. Have against them:

For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. (Ezra 8:22)

50. Shall be destroyed by:

But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. (Luke 12:5)

51. The heavenly host magnify:

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power:

for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. (Rev. 4:11)

And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea,

and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power,

be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:13)

Saying, We give thee thanks, O LORD God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come;

because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. (Rev. 11:17)

2) THE UNITY OF GOD

There is ONE GOD in ESSENCE.

Yet God is three persons in how He FUNCTIONS.

The Father was in heaven while Jesus was on the cross
and now the Holy Spirit is doing His work through the Church.

“Nothing” is impossible for God

THE TRUTH OF GOD

God is TRUTH IN ESSENCE. He cannot lie for the essence of Him is Truth.

Satan is the Father of Lies for that is his very nature.

Jesus has always, is, and will always be the TRUTH!!!

The Unity of God: Days 1-2

1. A ground for obeying Him exclusively:

Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else. Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Deut. 4:39-40)

2. A ground for loving Him supremely:

Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD: And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might (Deut. 6:4-5)

And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. (Mark 12:29-30)

The Unity of God Asserted by:

3. God Himself:

Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. (Isa. 44:6)

Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it?

ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no God; I know not any. (Isa. 44:8)

For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited:

I am the LORD; and there is none else. (Isa. 45:18)

Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together:

who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD?

and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me. (Isa. 45:21)

The Unity of God: Days 3-4

The Unity of God Asserted by:

5. Moses:

Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart,
that the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else. (Deut. 4:39)
Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD: (Deut. 6:4)

6. Apostles:

As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols,
we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (1 Cor. 8:4)
But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him;
and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. (1 Cor. 8:6)
One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6)
For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; (1 Tim. 2:5)

The Unity of God

7. Consistent with the deity of Christ and of the Holy Spirit:

I and my Father are one. (John 10:30)
For there are three that bear record in heaven,
the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. (1 John 5:7)
Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip?
he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Show us the Father?
Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak
not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. Believe me that I am in the Father,
and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. (John 14:9-11)

The Unity of God: Days 5-6

The Unity of God Exhibited in:

8. His greatness and wonderful works:

Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (2 Sam. 7:22)
For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone. (Psa. 86:10)

9. His works of creation and providence:

Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself; (Isa. 44:24)
I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me: That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else. I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things. Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it. (Isa. 45:5-8)

10. His being alone possessed of fore-knowledge:

Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me, Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it. (Isa. 46:9-11)

11. His exercise of uncontrolled sovereignty:

See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand. (Deut. 32:39)

The Unity of God: Days 7-8

The Unity of God Exhibited in:

12. His being the sole object of worship in heaven and earth:

Thou, even thou, art LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. (Neh. 9:6)

Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Matt. 4:10)

13. His being alone good:

And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Matt. 19:17)

14. His being the only Saviour:

Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me. Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. (Isa. 45:21-22)

15. His being the only source of pardon:

Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy (Mic. 7:18)

Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? (Mark 2:7)

The Unity of God: Days 9-10

The Unity of God Exhibited in:

16. His unparalleled election and care of His people:

For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it? Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; there is none else beside him. (Deut. 4:32-35)

The knowledge of the Unity of God:

17. Is necessary to eternal life:

And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (John 17:3)

18. All saints acknowledge, in worshipping Him:

Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (2 Sam. 7:22)

And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. (2 Kings 19:15)

O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (1 Chr. 17:20)

The Unity of God: Day 11

The knowledge of the Unity of God:

19. All should know and acknowledge:

Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; there is none else beside him. (Deut. 4:35)

That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high over all the earth (Psa. 83:18)

20. May be acknowledged without saving faith:

Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? (James 2:19-20)

The Truth of God: Days 12-13

The Truth of God

1. Is one of His attributes

He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment:

a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Deut. 32:4)

That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth;

and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth;

because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes. (Isa. 65:16)

2. Always goes before His face:

Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne:

mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Psa. 89:14)

3. He keeps, for ever:

Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever: (Psa. 146:6).

The Truth of God Described as:

4. Great:

For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds. (Psa. 57:10)

5. Plenteous:

But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long suffering,

and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Psa. 86:15)

6. Abundant:

And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God,

merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, (Ex. 34:6)

The Truth of God: Days 14-16

The Truth of God Described as:

7. Inviolable:

God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19)
In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; (Titus 1:2)

8. Reaching to the clouds:

For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds. (Psa. 57:10)

9. Enduring to all generations:

For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Psa. 100:5)

10. United with mercy in redemption:

Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other. (Psa. 85:10)

The Truth of God Exhibited in His:

11. Counsels of old:

O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name;
for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth. (Isa. 25:1)

12. Ways:

And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3)

The Truth of God: Days 17-19

The Truth of God Exhibited in His:

13. Works:

For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth. (Psa. 33:4)

For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Psa. 11:7)

Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase. (Dan. 4:37)

14. Judicial statutes:

The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever:

the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. (Psa. 19:9)

15. Administration of justice:

Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth:

he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. (Psa. 96:13)

16. Word:

Thy word is true from the beginning:

and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever. (Psa. 119:160)

Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. (John 17:17)

17. Fulfilment of promises in Christ:

For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. (2 Cor. 1:20)

18. Fulfilment of His covenant:

Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham,

which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old. (Micah 7:20)

The Truth of God: Days 23-26

Regarding the Truth of God, We should:

26. Pray for its manifestation to ourselves:

Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified,
which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David. (2 Chr. 6:17)

27. Pray for its exhibition to others:

And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you:
and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. (2 Sam. 2:6)

28. Make known to others:

The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day:
the father to the children shall make known thy truth. (Isa 38:19)

29. Magnify:

I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God:
unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel. (Psa. 71:22)

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth:
for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name. (Psa. 138:2)

The Truth of God: Days 27-31

The Truth of God Is denied by:

30. The devil:

And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. (Gen. 3:4-5)

31. The self-righteous:

If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us. (1 John 1:10)

32. Unbelievers:

He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. (1 John 5:10)

The Truth of God, Exemplified towards:

33. Abraham:

And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I being in the way, the LORD led me to the house of my master's brethren. (Gen. 24:27)

34. Jacob:

I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands. (Gen. 32:10)

35. Israel:

He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God. (Psa. 98:3)

3) THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD

The Righteousness of God means that He is perfect in “Who He is” and in “all He does”.
In ourselves alone, we are anything BUT righteous.
But “in Christ” we have become the righteousness of God.

The Righteousness of God: Days 1-4

The Righteousness of God:

1. Is part of His character:

Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just:

for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Psa. 7:9)

Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.

Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful. (Psa. 116:5)

Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments. (Psa. 119:137)

The Righteousness of God: Is Described as:

2. Very high:

Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high,

who hast done great things: O God, who is like unto thee! (Psa 71:19)

3. Abundant:

According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth:

thy right hand is full of righteousness. (Psa. 48:10)

4. Beyond computation:

My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day;

for I know not the numbers thereof. (Psa. 71:15)

5. Everlasting:

Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth. (Psa. 119:142)

6. Enduring for ever:

His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever. (Psa. 111:3)

The Righteousness of God: Days 5-8

The Righteousness of God: Is Described as:

7. The habitation of His throne:

Clouds and darkness are round about him:

righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne. (Psa. 97:2)

8. Christ acknowledged:

O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee:

but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. (John 17:25)

9. Christ committed His cause to:

Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not;

but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: (1 Peter 2:23)

10. Angels acknowledge:

And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord,

which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. (Rev. 16:5)

The Righteousness of God: Exhibited in:

11. His testimonies:

Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful. (Psa. 119:138)

Thou art my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word. (Psa. 119:114)

12. His commandments:

And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? (Deut 4:8)

My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness. (Psa. 119:172)

The Righteousness of God: Days 9-12

The Righteousness of God: Exhibited in:

13. His judgments:

The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever:

the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. (Psa. 19:9)

I will praise thee with uprightness of heart,

when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments. (Psa. 119:7)

At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments. (Psa. 119:62)

14. His word:

Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness. (Psa. 119:123)

15. His ways:

The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Psa. 145:17)

16. His acts:

They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel:

then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates. (Judges 5:11)

Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the righteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to your fathers. (1 Sam. 12:7).

17. His government

Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth:

he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. (Psa. 96:13)

Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth:

with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Psa. 98:9)

The Righteousness of God: Days 13-16

The Righteousness of God: Exhibited in:

18. The gospel:

Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other. (Psa. 85:10)
Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. (Rom. 3:25-26)

19. The final judgment:

Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31)

20. The punishment of the wicked:

But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; (Rom. 2:5)
Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you; (2 Thess. 1:6)
And I heard another out of the altar say,
Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments. (Rev. 16:7)
For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. (Rev. 19:2)

21. Shown to the posterity of saints:

But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children; (Psa. 103:17)

The Righteousness of God: Days 17-20

The Righteousness of God: Exhibited in:

22. Shown openly before the heathen:

The LORD hath made known his salvation:

his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen. (Psa 98:2)

23. God delights in the exercise of:

But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD. (Jer. 9:24)

24. The heavens shall declare:

And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah. (Psa. 50:6)

The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory. (Psa. 97:6)

The Righteousness of God: Saints:

25. Ascribe, to Him:

I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker. (Job 36:3)

O LORD, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. (Dan. 9:7)

26. Acknowledge, in His dealings:

O LORD God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day:

behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this. (Ezra 9:15)

The Righteousness of God: Days 21-23

The Righteousness of God: Saints:

27. Acknowledge, though the wicked prosper:

Righteous art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously? (Jer. 12:1)

Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency. For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning. If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children. When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;

Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end. (Psa. 73:12-17)

28. Recognise, in the fulfilment of His promises:

And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous: (Neh. 9:8)

29. Confident of beholding:

I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. (Micah 7:9)

30. Upheld by:

Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Isa. 41:10)

31. Do not conceal:

I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation. (Psa. 40:10)

The Righteousness of God: Days 24-25

The Righteousness of God: Saints:

32. Mention, only:

I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD:

I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only. (Psa. 71:16)

33. Talk of:

And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long. (Psa. 35:28)

My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day;

for I know not the numbers thereof. (Psa. 71:15)

My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded,
for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt. (Psa. 71:24)

34. Declare to others:

They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born,
that he hath done this. (Psa. 22:31)

35. Magnify:

I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness:

and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high. (Psa. 7:17)

Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation:

and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. (Psa. 51:14)

They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness,
and shall sing of thy righteousness. (Psa. 145:7)

The Righteousness of God: Days 26-29

The Righteousness of God: Saints:

36. Plead in prayer:

Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake:

for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Psa. 143:11)

O LORD, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us. (Dan. 9:16)

37. Leads God to love righteousness:

For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Psa. 11:7)

The Righteousness of God: We should pray:

38. To be led in:

Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies;
make thy way straight before my face. (Psa. 5:8)

39. To be quickened in:

Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness. (Psa. 119:40)

40. To be delivered in:

In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness. (Psa. 31:1)
Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape:
incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Psa. 71:2)

41. To be answered in:

Hear my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications:
in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness. (Psa. 143:1)

The Righteousness of God: Days 30-31

The Righteousness of God: We should pray:

42. To be judged according to:

Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me. (Psa. 35:24)

43. For its continued manifestation:

O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee;
and thy righteousness to the upright in heart. (Psa. 36:10)

44. His care and defence of His people designed to teach:

For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants;
and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam. O my people, remember now what Balak
king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal;
that ye may know the righteousness of the LORD. (Micah 6:4-5)

45. The wicked have no interest in:

Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness. (Psa. 69:27)

46. Illustrated:

Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep:
O LORD, thou preservest man and beast. (Psa. 36:6)

4) THE MERCY OF GOD

Mercy is a form of love. Mercy triumphs over judgment.

God's mercy is tender, ever-lasting, and abundant.

Praise God for His mercy – for we all deserve hell.

But because of His tender mercy at the cross

– we have forgiveness through Christ's shed blood.

And because of His tender mercies every day

**– we can walk in repentance and forgiveness
throughout our daily walk with Him.**

The Mercy of God: Day 1

The Mercy of God:

1. Is part of His character

And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:6-7)

Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy:

for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Psa. 62:12)

And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17)

(Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,) (John 4:2)

Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep:

from whence then hast thou that living water? (John 4:10-11)

Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; (2 Cor. 1:3)

The Mercy of God: Days 2-5

The Mercy of God: is Described as:

2. Great

The LORD is longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. (Num. 14:18)

For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. (Isa. 54:7)

3. Rich

But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, (Eph. 2:4)

4. Manifold

Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27)

But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. (Lam. 3:32)

5. Plenteous

For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. (Psa. 86:5)

But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Psa. 86:15)

The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Psa. 103:8)

6. Abundant

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, (1 Peter 1:3)

The Mercy of God: Days 6-9

The Mercy of God: is Described as:

7. Sure

Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live;
and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Isa. 55:3)
Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham,
which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old. (Micah 7:20)

8. Everlasting

O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (1 Chr. 16:34)
My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him. (Psa. 89:28)
Praise ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good:
for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 106:1)
O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 107:1)
O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 136:1-2) (see: Psa. 136:1-26)

9. Tender

Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses;
for they have been ever of old. (Psa. 25:6)
Who redeemeth thy life from destruction;
who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies; (Psa. 103:4)
Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, (Luke 1:78)

10. New every morning

They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness. (Lam. 3:23)

The Mercy of God: Days 10-15

The Mercy of God: is Described as:

11. High as heaven

Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds. (Psa. 36:5)

For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. (Psa. 103:11)

12. Filling the earth

The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes. (Psa. 119:64)

13. Over all His works

The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Psa. 145:9)

14. Is His delight

Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18)

The Mercy of God is Manifested:

15. In the sending of Christ

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, (Luke 1:78)

16. In salvation

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; (Titus 3:5)

The Mercy of God: Days 16-19

The Mercy of God: is Described as:

17. In long-suffering

It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. (Lam. 3:22)
To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him; (Dan. 9:9)

18. To His people

Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. (Deut. 32:43)
And he said, LORD God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart: (1 Kings 8:23)

19. To them that fear Him

But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children; (Psa. 103:17)
And his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation. (Luke 1:50)

20. To returning backsliders

Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12)
I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. (Hosea 14:4)
And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil (Joel 2:13)

The Mercy of God: Days 20-21

The Mercy of God: is Described as:

21. To repentant sinners

I acknowledge my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said,
I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Psa. 32:5)

He that covereth his sins shall not prosper:

but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13)

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD,
and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Isa. 55:7)

I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven,
and before thee, And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him,
and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. (Luke 15:18-20)

22. To the afflicted

Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains:

for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. (Isa. 49:13)

For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. (Isa 54:7)

23. To the fatherless

Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more

to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy. (Hos. 14:3)

The Mercy of God: Days 22-24

The Mercy of God: is Described as:

24. To whom He will

And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God. (Hos. 2:23)

For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. (Rom. 9:15)

25. With everlasting kindness

In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer. (Isa. 54:8)

26. A ground of hope

Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption. (Psa. 130:7)

The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy. (Psa. 147:11)

27. A ground of trust

But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God:
I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever. (Psa. 52:8)

The Mercy of God Should be:

28. Sought for ourselves

Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, heal me; for my bones are vexed. (Psa. 6:2)

The Mercy of God: Days 25-26

The Mercy of God Should be:

29. Sought for others

And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. (Gal. 6:16)

Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord. (1 Tim. 1:2)

The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well. (2 Tim. 1:18)

30. Pleaded in prayer

Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake. (Ps. 6:4)

Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old. (Ps. 25:6)

Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness:

according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. (Psa. 51:1)

31. Rejoiced in

I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities; (Psa. 31:7)

The Mercy of God: Day 27

The Mercy of God Should be:

32. Magnified

O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (1 Chr. 16:34)

Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory,

for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake. (Psa. 115:1)

O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever. Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever. Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa 118:1-4)

O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 118:29)

The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD.

For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD. (Jer. 33:11)

The Mercy of God: Days 28-31

The Mercy of God Typified:

33. Mercy seat

And thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof. (Ex. 25:17)

The Mercy of God Exemplified:

34. Lot

And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. (Gen. 19:16)

Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die: (Gen. 19:19)

35. Epaphroditus

For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow. (Phil. 2:27)

36. Paul

Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. (1 Tim. 1:13)

5) THE LOVING- KINDNESS OF GOD

God is loving in all He does. He is loving in His kindness.

People can be kind at times.

But God's essence is kindness and true kindness is God's kindness.

That is why it is a fruit of His Spirit.

It comes forth from Christ through us

– and God gets the glory!!

The Loving-Kindness of God: Days 1-4

The Loving-Kindness of God

1. Is through Christ

That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. (Eph. 2:7)

But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; (Titus 3:4-6)

The Loving-Kindness of God is Described as:

2. Great

And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17)

3. Excellent

How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. (Psa. 36:7)

4. Good

Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Psa. 69:16)

The Loving-Kindness of God: Days 5-10

The Loving-Kindness of God is Described as:

5. Marvellous

Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them. (Psa. 17:7)

Blessed be the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city. (Psa. 31:21)

6. Multitudinous

I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses. (Isa. 63:7)

7. Everlasting

In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer. (Isa. 54:8)

8. Merciful

For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD. (Psa. 117:2)

9. Better than life

Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. (Psa. 63:3)

10. Consideration of the dealings of God gives a knowledge of

Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD. (Psa. 107:43)

The Loving-Kindness of God: Days 11-16

The Loving-Kindness of God: Saints:

11. Betrothed in

And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies. (Hos. 2:19)

12. Drawn by

The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee. (Jer. 31:3)

13. Preserved by

Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD:
let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me. (Psa. 40:11)

14. Quickened after

Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. (Psalm 119:88)

15. Comforted by

Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort,
according to thy word unto thy servant. (Psa. 119:76)

16. Look for mercy through

Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness:
according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. (Psa. 51:1)

The Loving-Kindness of God: Days 17-21

The Loving-Kindness of God: Saints:

17. Receive mercy through

In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment;
but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer. (Isa. 54:8)

18. Are heard according to

Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness:
O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgment. (Psa. 119:149)

19. Are ever mindful of

For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth. (Psa. 26:3)
We have thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple. (Psa. 48:9)

20. Should expect, in affliction

Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.
Yet the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the day time, and in the night his song shall be with me,
and my prayer unto the God of my life. (Psa. 42:7-8)

21. Crowned with

Who redeemeth thy life from destruction;
who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies; (Psa. 103:4)

The Loving-Kindness of God: Days 22-25

The Loving-Kindness of God: Saints:

22. Never utterly taken from saints

Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him,
nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. (Psa. 89:33)

For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee,
neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee. (Isa. 54:10)

23. Former manifestations of, to be pleaded in prayer

Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses;
for they have been ever of old. (Psa. 25:6)

Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou swarest unto David in thy truth? (Psa. 89:49)

Pray for the Loving-Kindness of God:

24. Exhibition of

Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them
which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them. (Psa. 17:7)

Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust:
cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee. (Psa. 143:8)

25. Continuance of

O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee;
and thy righteousness to the upright in heart. (Psa. 36:10)

The Loving-Kindness of God: Days 26-31

Pray for the Loving-Kindness of God:

26. Extension of

And he said O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. (Gen. 24:12)

And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. (2 Sam. 2:6)

27. Praise God for

To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night, (Psa. 92:2)

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name. (Psa. 138:2)

28. Proclaim

I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation. (Psa. 40:10)

29. QUOTE:

He that is kind is free, though he is a slave; he that is evil is a slave, though he be a king. (Augustine)

30. QUOTE:

Kind words do not cost much. Yet they accomplish much. (Blaise Pascal)

31. QUOTE:

Noble deeds that are concealed are most esteemed. (Blaise Pascal)

6) THE LOVE OF GOD

God is LOVE. Love is NOT God.

God is the essence of love and true love
– the LOVE OF GOD – comes forth from God.

God does not love and therefore He is God.

God is love and therefore LOVE comes from Him.

God is the ESSENCE OF LOVE.

And He showed His love by dying the cruelest death imaginable on the cross.

Jesus loves you!!!

The Love of God: Days 1-3

The Love of God:

1. Is a part of His character

Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. (2 Cor. 13:11)

He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love. (1 John 4:8)

2. Christ, the especial object of

As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. (John 15:9)

And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it:

that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them. (John 17:26)

3. Christ abides in

If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love;

even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. (John 15:10)

The Love of God Described as:

4. Sovereign

But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand,

and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. (Deut. 7:8)

Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them,

and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day. (Deut 10:15)

5. Great

But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, (Eph. 2:4)

The Love of God: Days 4-7

The Love of God Described as:

6. Abiding

The LORD thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. (Zeph. 3:17)

7. Unfailing

Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me. (Isa. 49:15-16)

8. Unalienable

Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. (Rom. 8:39)

9. Constraining

I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love:
and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them. (Hos. 11:4)

10. Everlasting

The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee. (Jer. 31:3)

11. Irrespective of merit

The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you,
because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people: (Deut. 7:7)
What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him?
and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him? (Job 7:17)

The Love of God: Days 8-11

The Love of God Manifested towards:

12. Perishing sinners

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son,
that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)
But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, (Titus 3:4)

13. His saints

For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me,
and have believed that I came out from God. (John 16:27)
I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know
that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me. (John 17:23)
Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us,
and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, (2 Thess. 2:16)
And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love;
and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. (1 John 4:16)

14. The destitute

He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger,
in giving him food and raiment. (Deut. 10:18)

15. The cheerful giver

Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give;
not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. (2 Cor. 9:7)

The Love of God: Days 12-16

The Love of God Exhibited in:

16. The giving of Christ

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)

17. The sending of Christ

In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. (1 John 4:9)

18. Christ's dying for us while sinners

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. (Rom. 5:8)
Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. (1 John 4:10)

19. Election

I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. (Mal. 1:2-3)
(For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;) It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger. As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated. (Rom. 9:11-13)

20. Adoption

Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. (1 John 3:1)

The Love of God: Days 17-21

The Love of God Exhibited in:

21. Redemption

For I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life. (Isa. 43:3-4)

In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Isa. 63:9)

22. Freeness of salvation

But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life. (Titus 3:4-7)

23. Forgiving sin

Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. (Isa. 38:17)

24. Quickening of souls

But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) (Eph. 2:4-5)

25. Drawing us to Himself

I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them. (Hos. 11:4)

The Love of God: Days 22-26

The Love of God Exhibited in:

26. Temporal blessings

And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. (Deut. 7:13)

27. Chastisements

For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:6)

28. Defeating evil counsels

Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee. (Deut. 23:5)

29. Shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Spirit

And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. (Rom. 5:5)

30. Saints know and believe

And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us.
God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. (1 John 4:16)

The Love of God: Days 27-31

The Love of God Exhibited in:

31. Saints should abide in

Keep yourselves in the love of God,
looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. (Jude 1:21)

The Love of God is Perfected in saints:

32. By obedience

But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected:
hereby know we that we are in him. (1 John 2:5)

33. By brotherly love

No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another,
God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. (1 John 4:12)

34. The source of our love to Him

We love him, because he first loved us. (1 John 4:19)

35. To be sought in prayer

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God,
and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. (2 Cor. 13:14)

7) THE JUSTICE OF GOD

How can God send sinners to hell if He is love? First, God has done everything possible to let people know of His love. He has created the universes, the Earth, plants, animals, etc. We can see God in His Creation. And God shows us His love daily by providing for our needs. He has also showed His love by sending Jesus to die a horrid death for our sins and to rise from the dead to give us life. But we must realize that God is a JUST JUDGE. What we should have received fell on Jesus at the cross. You see we can by faith receive what Christ did for us. The judgment of man fell on Jesus – He took it all upon Himself. And those who reject the truth – if they suppress the truth – then what we all deserve falls on those who reject this love and they end up eternally separated from God in hell. God is JUST but praise God we can be saved from what we deserve by receiving His forgiveness and life!!

THE WISDOM OF GOD

The Wisdom of God can be seen in Christ Jesus.

God's foolishness is man's wisdom.

In Christ are hidden all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

Jesus is ALL-WISE!!

The Justice of God: Days 1-4

The Justice of God:

1. Is a part of His character

He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment:
a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Deut. 32:4)

Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together:
who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD?
and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me. (Isa. 45:21)

The Justice of God is Declared to be:

2. Plenteous

Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment,
and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict. (Job 37:23)

3. Incomparable

By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed. (Job 4:9)

4. Incorruptible

For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible,
which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward: (Deut. 10:17)

Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it:
for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. (2 Chron. 19:7)

5. Impartial

Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with
the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. (2 Chron. 19:7)

Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men:
to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings: (Jer. 32:19)

The Justice of God: Days 5-7

The Justice of God:

6. Undeviating

Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice? (Job 8:3)

Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment. (Job 34:12)

7. Without respect of persons

For there is no respect of persons with God. (Rom. 2:11)

But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done:

and there is no respect of persons. (Col. 3:25)

And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear: (1 Pet. 1:17)

8. The habitation of His throne

Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne:

mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Psa. 89:14)

9. Not to be sinned against

All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers. (Jer. 50:7)

10. Denied by the ungodly

Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal:

but as for them, their way is not equal. (Ezek. 33:17)

Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal.

O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways. (Ezek. 33:20)

The Justice of God: Days 8-9

The Justice of God is Exhibited in

11. Forgiving sins

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (1 John 1:9)

12. Redemption

To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness:

that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. (Rom. 3:26)

13. His government

For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging right. (Psa. 9:4)

But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD. (Jer. 9:24)

14. His judgments

That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked:

and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee:

Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? (Gen. 18:25)

For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. (Rev. 19:2)

The Justice of God: Days 10-11

The Justice of God is Exhibited in

15. All His ways

Yet ye say, The way of the LORD is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal? (Ezek. 18:25)

Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the LORD is not equal.

O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? (Ezek. 18:29)

16. The final judgment

Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31)

17. Acknowledge

Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight:

that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. (Psa. 51:4)

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written,

That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. (Rom. 3:4)

18. Magnify

Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth:

with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Psa. 98:9)

Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy. The king's strength also loveth judgment;

thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob. (Psa. 99:3-4)

The Wisdom of God: Days 12-14

The Wisdom of God:

1. Is one of His attributes

Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth:
for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed. (1 Sam. 2:3)
He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength:
who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered? (Job 9:4)

The Wisdom of God is Described as:

2. Perfect

For truly my words shall not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee. (Job 36:4)
Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds,
the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge? (Job 37:16)

3. Mighty

Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. (Job 36:5)

4. Universal

For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven; (Job 28:24)
He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness,
and the light dwelleth with him. (Dan. 2:22)

Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world. (Acts 15:18)

5. Infinite

Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite. (Psa. 147:5)
O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!
how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33)

The Wisdom of God: Days 15-17

The Wisdom of God is Described as:

6. Unsearchable

Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding. (Isa. 40:28)

O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33)

7. Wonderful

Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. (Psa. 139:6)

8. Beyond human comprehension

Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. (Psa. 139:6)

9. Incomparable

And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them. (Isa. 44:7)

Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee. (Jer. 10:7)

10. Underived

Shall any teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high. (Job 21:22)

With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding? (Isa. 40:14)

11. The gospel contains treasures of

But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory: (1 Cor. 2:7)

The Wisdom of God: Days 18-20

The Wisdom of God is Described as:

12. Wisdom of saints is derived from

And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not. (Ezra 7:25)

13. All human wisdom derived from

And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him. (Dan. 2:1)

14. Saints ascribe to Him

Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his: (Dan. 2:20)

The Wisdom of God is Exhibited in:

15. His works

Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge? (Job 37:16)

O LORD, how manifold are thy works!

in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches. (Psa. 104:24)

To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 136:5)

The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth;

by understanding hath he established the heavens. (Prov. 3:19)

He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. (Jer. 10:12)

The Wisdom of God: Days 21-22

The Wisdom of God is Exhibited in:

16. His counsels

This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts,

which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working. (Isa. 28:29)

Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men:

to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings: (Jer. 32:19)

17. His foreshadowing events

Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare:

before they spring forth I tell you of them. (Isa. 42:9)

Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying,

My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: (Isa. 46:10)

18. Redemption

But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks,

Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. (1 Cor. 1:24)

Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; (Eph. 1:8)

To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places

might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, (Eph. 3:10)

19. Searching the heart

And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with

a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if

thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (1 Chr. 28:9)

And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the

reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23)

The Wisdom of God: Days 23-25

The Wisdom of God is Exhibited in:

20. Understanding the thoughts

And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (1 Chr. 28:9)
Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. (Psa. 139:2)

The Wisdom of God is Exhibited in knowing.....

21. The heart

Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart. (Psa. 44:21)

Hell and destruction are before the LORD:

how much more then the hearts of the children of men? (Prov. 15:11)

And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. (Luke 16:15)

22. The actions

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. (Psa. 139:2-3)

23. The words

For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. (Psa. 139:4)

24. His saints

And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant. (2 Sam. 7:20)

Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his.

And, let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (2 Tim. 2:19)

The Wisdom of God: Days 26-28

The Wisdom of God is Exhibited in knowing.....

25. The way of saints

But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold. (Job 23:10)

For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Psa. 1:6)

26. The want of saints

For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand:

he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness:

these forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. (Deut. 2:7)

Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of,

before ye ask him. (Matt. 6:8)

27. The afflictions of saints

And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt,

and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; (Ex. 3:7)

When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path.

In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me. (Psa. 142:3)

28. The infirmities of saints

For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. (Psa. 103:14)

29. The minutest matters

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

But the very hairs of your head are all numbered (Matt. 10:29-30)

30. The most secret things

That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father,

which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. (Matt. 6:18)

The Wisdom of God: Days 29-31

The Wisdom of God is Exhibited in knowing.....

31. The time of judgment

But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. (Matt. 24:36)

32. The wicked

And shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants,
and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them.

So didst thou get thee a name, as it is this day. (Neh. 9:10)

For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it? (Job 11:11)

33. The works of the wicked

For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come,
that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory. (Isa. 66:18)

34. Nothing is concealed from

Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day:
the darkness and the light are both alike to thee. (Psa. 139:12)

35. The wicked question

And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High? (Psa. 73:11)
For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge,
it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me. (Isa. 47:10)

36. Should be magnified

To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen. (Rom. 16:27)

To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty,
dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. (Jude 1:25)

8) THE FAVOUR OF GOD

It has been said that “favour” is the OT word for “grace” in the NT.

Albeit God never changes and we even see “grace” in the OT as well as “favour” in the NT.

THE LONG-SUFFERING OF GOD

Long-suffering is another word for patience.

The Father is patient that none perish
and does all He can to draw people to Jesus.
God also suffers with us – always WITH US!!

The Favour of God: Days 1-4

The Favour of God

1. Christ the special object of

And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man. (Luke 2:52)

The Favour of God Is the source of:

2. Mercy

And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee. (Isa. 60:10)

3. Spiritual life

For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. (Psa. 30:5)

4. Spiritual wisdom leads to

For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. (Prov. 8:35)

5. Mercy and truth lead to

Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man. (Prov. 3:3-4)

The Favour of God: Saints

6. Obtain

A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn. (Prov. 12:2)

7. Encompassed by

For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield. (Psa. 5:12)

The Favour of God: Days 5-7

The Favour of God: Saints

8. Strengthened by

LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong:
thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled. (Psa. 30:7)

9. Victorious through

For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them:
but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance,
because thou hadst a favour unto them. (Psa. 44:3)

10. Preserved through

Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. (Job 10:12)

11. Exalted in

For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted. (Psa. 89:17)

12. Sometimes tempted to doubt

Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more? (Psa. 77:7)

13. Domestic blessings traced to

Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD. (Prov. 18:22)

14. Disappointment of enemies an assured evidence of

By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me. (Psa. 41:11)

15. Given in answer to prayer

He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy:
for he will render unto man his righteousness. (Job 33:26)

The Favour of God: Days 8-10

The Favour of God: Saints

16. Pray for

Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people:

O visit me with thy salvation; (Psa. 106:4)

I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word. (Psa. 119:58)

17. Plead, in prayer

And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people:

and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said,

I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. (Ex. 33:12)

And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand,

if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness. (Num. 11:15)

18. To be acknowledged

Lord, thou hast been favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob. (Psa. 85:1)

The Favour of God: The wicked:

19. Uninfluenced by

Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness:

in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD. (Isa. 26:10)

20. Do not obtain

When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire:

for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them,

and he that formed them will shew them no favour. (Isa. 27:11)

Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers;

and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour. (Jer. 16:13)

The Favour of God: Days 11-15

The Favour of God: Exemplified:

21. Naphtali

And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: possess thou the west and the south. (Deut. 33:23)

22. Samuel

And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men. (1 Sam. 2:26)

23. Job

Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. (Job 10:12)

24. The Virgin Mary

And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. (Luke 1:28)

And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God. (Luke 1:30)

25. David

Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob. (Acts 7:46)

The Long-Suffering of God: Days 16-18

1. Is part of His character

And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, (Ex. 34:6)

The LORD is longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. (Num. 14:18)

But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Psa. 86:15)

2. Salvation, the object of

And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; (2 Peter 3:15)

3. Through Christ's intercession

And he answering said unto him,

Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it: (Luke 13:8)

4. Should lead to repentance

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4)

The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (2 Pet. 3:9)

The Long-Suffering of God: Days 19-23

5. An encouragement to repent

And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13)

6. Exhibited in forgiving sins

Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; (Rom. 3:25)

The Long-Suffering of God is Exercised toward:

7. His people

And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him. (Isa. 30:18)
Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness. (Ezek. 20:17)

8. The wicked

What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction: (Rom. 9:22)
Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. (1 Pet. 3:20)

9. Plead in prayer

O LORD, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke. (Jer. 15:15)

The Long-Suffering of God: Days 24-25

The Long-Suffering of God is Exercised toward:

10. Limits set to

And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. (Gen. 6:3)
So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. (Jer. 44:22)

The Long-Suffering of God: The wicked:

11. Abuse

Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11)
But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; And shall begin to smite his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; (Matt. 24:48-49)

12. Despise

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4)

The Long-Suffering of God: Days 26-28

The Long-Suffering of God: The wicked:

13. Punished for despising

Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands. (Neh. 9:30)

But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Matt. 24:48-51)

But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; (Rom. 2:5)

14. Illustrated

He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none. (Luke 13:6)

And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down. (Luke 13:9)

The Long-Suffering of God: Exemplified:

15. Manasseh

And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God,

and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers, And prayed unto him:

and he was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the LORD he was God. (2 Chr. 33:10-13)

The Long-Suffering of God: Days 29-31

The Long-Suffering of God: Exemplified:

16. Israel

But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not:
yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. (Psa. 78:38)
For my name's sake will I defer mine anger,
and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. (Isa. 48:9)

17. Jerusalem

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets,
and stonest them which are sent unto thee,
how often would I have gathered thy children together,
even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! (Matt. 23:37)

18. Paul

Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering,
for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. (1 Tim. 1:16)

9) THE GOODNESS OF GOD

Jesus said, “No one is good but God alone”. Yes we do “good” things.

But our heart is NOT good but deceitful above all things.

When we ask Christ into our hearts then His goodness comes into our hearts.
He begins to live His goodness through us as we trust Him to live His life through us.

THE GLORY OF GOD

The glory of God is the presence of God. We can walk in His glory by faith.

The Holy Spirit sometimes falls upon us or fills us with His inexpressible glory.

Those are amazing times. But we must also walk by faith in the power of His glory.

And as He lives His life through us

– we give HIM the glory for all He does in us, with us, and through us!!

The Goodness of God: Days 1-2

The Goodness of God:

1. Is part of His character

Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. (Psa. 25:8)

The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. (Nahum 1:7)

And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God:

but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Matt. 19:17)

The Goodness of God is Declared to be:

2. Great

For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them,

and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them,

neither turned they from their wicked works. (Neh. 9:35)

For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty!

corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids. (Zech. 9:17)

3. Rich

O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all:

the earth is full of thy riches. (Psa. 104:24)

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering;

not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4)

4. Abundant

And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God,

merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, (Ex. 34:6)

He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD. (Psa. 33:5)

The Goodness of God: Days 3-4

The Goodness of God is Declared to be:

5. Satisfying

Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple. (Psa. 65:4)

Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all. (Jer. 31:12)

And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD. (Jer. 31:14)

6. Enduring

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever. (Psa. 23:6)

Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually. (Psa. 52:1)

7. Universal

The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Psa. 145:9)

That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. (Matt. 5:45)

The Goodness of God is Manifested:

8. To His Church

Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! (Psa. 31:19)

The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him (Lam. 3:25)

The Goodness of God: Days 5-7

The Goodness of God is Manifested:

9. In doing good

Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes. (Psa. 119:68)

The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Psa. 145:9)

10. In supplying temporal wants

Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17)

11. In providing for the poor

Thy congregation hath dwelt therein:

thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor. (Psa. 68:10)

12. In forgiving sins

For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written.

But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one (2 Chr. 30:18)

For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive;

and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. (Psa. 86:5)

13. Leads to repentance

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4)

14. Recognise, in His dealings

And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen; (Ezra 8:18)

Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me;

as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build.

So they strengthened their hands for this good work. (Neh. 2:18)

The Goodness of God: Days 8-9

The Goodness of God is Manifested:

15. Pray for the manifestation of

Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power: (2 Thess. 1:11)

16. Despise not

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4)

17. Reverence

And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it. (Jer. 33:9)

Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days. (Hosea 3:5)

18. Magnify

Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! (Psa. 107:8)

The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD. (Jer. 33:11)

The Goodness of God: Day 10

The Goodness of God is Manifested:

19. Urge others to confide in

O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Psa. 34:8)

20. The wicked disregard

For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works. (Neh. 9:35)

The Glory of God: Days 11-12

The Glory of God:

1. Exhibited in Christ

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (2 Cor. 4:6)

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: (Heb. 1:3)

The Glory of God is Exhibited in:

2. His name

If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD; (Deut. 28:58)

Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. (Neh. 9:5)

The Glory of God: Days 13-14

The Glory of God is Exhibited in:

3. His majesty

Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty. (Job 37:22)

The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved. (Psa. 93:1)

Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. (Psa. 104:1)

I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works. (Psa. 145:5)

To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. (Psa. 145:12)

Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty. (Isa. 2:10)

4. His power

Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. (Ex. 15:1)

Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power:

thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy. (Ex. 15:6)

Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death:

that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom. 6:4)

The Glory of God: Days 15-20

The Glory of God is Exhibited in:

5. His works

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. (Psa. 19:1)

His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever. (Psa. 111:3)

6. His holiness

Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods?

who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11)

The Glory of God is Described as:

7. Great

Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD. (Psa. 138:5)

8. Eternal

The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works. (Psa. 104:31)

9. Rich

That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory,

to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; (Eph. 3:16)

10. Highly exalted

O LORD, our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

who hast set thy glory above the heavens. (Psa. 8:1)

The LORD is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens. (Psa. 113:4)

The Glory of God: Days 21-23

The Glory of God is Exhibited to:

11. Moses

And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD. And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

(Ex. 34:5-7)

And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory. And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen. (Ex. 33:18-23)

12. Stephen

But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, (Acts 7:55)

13. His Church

And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire:

we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth. (Deut. 5:24)

When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory. (Psa. 102:16)

The Glory of God: Days 24-28

The Glory of God:

14. Enlightens the Church

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.
For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people:
but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee. (Isa. 60:1-2)
Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious,
even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; (Rev. 21:11)
And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it:
for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. (Rev. 21:23)

15. Saints desire to behold

To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary. (Psa. 63:2)
Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children. (Psa. 90:16)

16. God is jealous

I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another,
neither my praise to graven images. (Isa. 42:8)

17. Reverence

So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the
enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him. (Isa. 59:19)

18. Plead in prayer

Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us,
and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. (Psa. 79:9)

The Glory of God: Days 29-31

The Glory of God:

19. Declare

Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations. (1 Chr. 16:24)
I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works. (Psa. 145:5)
They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power; (Psa. 145:11)

20. Magnify

Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.
Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth. (Psa. 57:5)

21. The earth is full of

And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts:
the whole earth is full of his glory. (Isa. 6:3)

22. The knowledge of, shall fill the earth

For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD,
as the waters cover the sea. (Hab. 2:14)

10) THE PROVIDENCE OF GOD

What amazes us so much is that with billions upon billions of things going on each moment, God is providentially in control. He oversees everything. Everything is in His hands. He deals with our rebellion, sin, and independence – yet He is always in control.

GOD is in control – of NOW and the FUTURE!!!

The Providence of God: Days 1-3

The Providence of God

1. Is His care over His works

The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Psa. 145:9)

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

2. Preserving His creatures

Thou, even thou, art LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. (Neh. 9:6)

Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep:

O LORD, thou preservest man and beast. (Psa. 36:6)

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing?

and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. (Matt. 10:29)

3. Providing for His creatures

These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.

That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good. (Psa. 104:27-28)

Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Psa. 136:25)

He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry. (Psa. 147:9)

Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns;

yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? (Matt. 6:26)

The Providence of God: Days 4-5

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

4. The special preservation of saints

For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Psa. 37:28)

For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Psa. 91:11)

But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. (Matt. 10:30)

5. Prospering saints

And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son. (Gen. 24:48)

And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. (Gen. 24:56)

6. Protecting saints

He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. (Psa. 91:4)

O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle. (Psa. 140:7)

7. Delivering saints

Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. (Psa. 91:3)

As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it. (Isa. 31:5)

The Providence of God: Day 6

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

8. Leading saints

And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. (Deut. 8:2)

Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; (Deut. 8:15)

As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it. (Isa. 31:5)

9. Leading saints

And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. (Deut. 8:2)

Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; (Deut. 8:15)

That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (Isa. 63:12)

The Providence of God: Days 7-8

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

10. Bringing His words to pass

For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. (Num. 26:65)

There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass. (Joshua 21:45)

Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise,

which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. (1 Kings 8:56)

Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. (Luke 21:32-33)

11. Ordering the ways of men

A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps. (Prov. 16:9)

There are many devices in a man's heart;

nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand. (Prov. 19:21)

Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way? (Prov. 20:24)

12. Ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men

The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory:

for the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them. (1 Sam. 2:7-8)

For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Psa. 75:6-7)

The Providence of God: Day 9

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

13. Determining the period of human life

My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies,
and from them that persecute me. (Psa. 31:15)

Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee:
verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah. (Psa. 39:5)

And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth,
and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; (Acts 17:26)

14. Defeating wicked designs

Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness,
fearful in praises, doing wonders? Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed:

thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation. (Ex. 15:11-13) (see: Ex. 15:9-19)

And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite
is better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For the LORD had appointed to defeat

the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom
and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled. (2 Sam. 17:14-15)

The LORD bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought:

he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. (Psa. 33:10)

The Providence of God: Day 10

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

15. Overruling wicked designs for good

Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life. For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest. And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance. (Gen. 45:5-7)

But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. (Gen. 50:20)

But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel; (Phil. 1:12)

16. Preserving the course of nature

While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. (Gen. 8:22)

He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end. (Job 26:10)

Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.

Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away. They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them. Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth. (Psa. 104:5-9)

The Providence of God: Day 11

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

17. Directing all events

In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man. (Joshua 7:14)

Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them: And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go. And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Bethshemesh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us:

it was a chance that happened to us. And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home: (1 Sam. 6:7-10)

And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bethshemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left;

and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Bethshemesh. (1 Sam. 6:12)

The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD. (Prov. 16:33)

And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them. (Isa. 44:7)

And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles. (Acts 1:26)

The Providence of God: Day 12

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

18. Ruling the elements

Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north. By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened. Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:

And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth. He causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or for mercy. (Job 37:9-13)

Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst. (Isa. 50:2)

In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (John 1:4)

John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake,

He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me. (John 1:15)

He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers:

Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth. (Nahum 1:4)

19. Ordering the minutest matters

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. (Matt. 10:29-30)

But there shall not an hair of your head perish. (Luke 21:18)

The Providence of God: Days 13-14

The Providence of God Is exercised in:

20. Is righteous

The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Psa. 145:17)

Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase. (Dan. 4:37)

21. Is ever watchful

Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. (Psa. 121:4)

I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. (Isa. 27:3)

22. Is all pervading

O lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. (Psa. 139:1-5)

23. Sometimes dark and mysterious

Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep:

O LORD, thou preservest man and beast. (Psa. 36:6)

When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me; (Psa. 73:16)

Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known. (Psa. 77:19)

O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33)

The Providence of God: Days 15-16

The Providence of God: All things are ordered by:

24. For His glory

As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name. (Isa. 63:14)

25. For good to saints

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28)

The Providence of God is To be acknowledged:

26. In prosperity

But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. (Deut. 8:18)
Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. (1 Chron. 29:12)

27. In adversity

And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD. (Job 1:21)
I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. (Psa. 119:15)

The Providence of God: Days 17-20

The Providence of God is To be acknowledged:

28. In public calamities

Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid?
shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it? (Amos 3:6)

29. In our daily support

And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk,
the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, (Gen. 48:15)

30. In all things

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6)

The Providence of God

31. Cannot be defeated

And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou
on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle. (1 Kings 22:30)

And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel
between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot,
Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded. (1 Kings 22:34)

There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD. (Prov. 21:30)

The Providence of God: Days 21-23

The Providence of God

32. Man's efforts are vain without

Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain. It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep. (Psa. 127:1-2)
The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD. (Prov. 21:31)

33. The wicked made to promote the designs

And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers. But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. (Acts 3:17-18) (see: Isa. 10:5-12)

The Providence of God: Saints should:

34. Trust in

But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof. (Matt. 6:33-34)

Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses, (Matt. 10:9)

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. (Matt. 10:29-31)

The Providence of God: Days 24-27

The Providence of God: Saints should:

35. Have full confidence in

I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. (Psa. 16:8)
Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. (Psa. 139:10)

36. Commit their works to

Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established. (Prov. 16:3)

37. Encourage themselves

And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him,
because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters:
but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God. (1 Sam. 30:6)

38. Pray in dependence upon

Peter therefore was kept in prison:
but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him. (Acts 12:5)

The Providence of God: Days 28-29

The Providence of God: Saints should:

39. Pray to be guided by

And he said O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water: And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master. (Gen. 24:12-14)

And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be my God: (Gen. 28:20-21)

And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, (Acts 1:24)

40. Result of depending upon

And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. (Luke 22:35)

The Providence of God: Day 30

The Providence of God: Saints should:

41. Connected with the use of means

And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession?

And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine. (1 Kings 21:19)

So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood;

and they washed his armour; according unto the word of the LORD which he spake. (1 Kings 22:37-38)

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel;

whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2)

And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:) (Luke 2:4)

And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship. (Acts 27:22)

Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. (Acts 27:31-32)

The Providence of God: Day 31

The Providence of God: Saints should:

42. Danger of denying

For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man: And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped. Shall the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood. Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire. And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day; (Isa. 10:13-17)

At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon. The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty? While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. (Dan. 4:29-31)

For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Baal. Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness. (Hosea 2:8-9)

(see: Ezek. 28:2-10)

11) THE PROMISES OF GOD

**God cannot lie. When He makes a promise He keeps it.
He promised to send Jesus
and Jesus arrived in Jerusalem TO THE DAY that Daniel prophesied.
God KEEPS HIS PROMISES!!
And we can trust God to keep His promises to us...
as we trust Him!!**

The Promises of God: Days 1-2

The Promises of God

1. Contained in the Scriptures

(Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,) (Rom. 1:2)

2. Made in Christ

That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: (Eph. 3:6)

Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus, (2 Tim. 1:1)

The Promises of God are Made to:

3. Christ

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made.

He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Gal. 3:16)

Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. (Gal. 3:19)

4. Abraham

And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3)

And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons. (Gen. 3:7)

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made.

He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Gal. 3:16)

The Promises of God: Days 3-4

The Promises of God are Made to:

5. Isaac

Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father; And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; (Gen. 26:3-4)

6. Jacob

And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 28:14)

7. David

And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. (2 Sam. 7:12)

I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant, Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah. (Psa. 89:3-4)

Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.

His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. (Psa. 89:35-36)

8. The Israelites

Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises; (Rom. 9:4)

The Promises of God: Days 5-6

The Promises of God are Made to:

9. The Fathers

And we declare unto you glad tidings,

how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, (Acts 13:32)

And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God, unto our fathers:

Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come.

For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:6-7)

10. All who are called of God

For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off,

even as many as the LORD our God shall call. (Acts 2:39)

11. Those who love Him

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (James 1:12)

Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith,

and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? (James 2:5)

The Promises of God

12. Confirmed by an oath

I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant,

Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah. (Psa. 89:3-4)

But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Heb. 8:6)

The Promises of God: Days 7-9

The Promises of God

13. Covenant established upon

But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Heb. 8:6)

14. God is faithful to

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; (Titus 1:2)

Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;) (Heb. 10:23)

15. God remembers

For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant. (Psa. 105:42)

He hath helped his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy;

As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever. (Luke 1:54-55)

The Promises of God Are:

16. Good

Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised:

there hath not failed one word of all his good promise,

which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. (1 Kings 8:56)

17. Holy

For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant. (Psa. 105:42)

18. Exceeding great and precious

Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises:

that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature,

having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. (2 Peter 1:4)

The Promises of God: Days 10-12

The Promises of God Are:

19. Confirmed in Christ

Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: (Rom. 15:8)

20. Yea and amen in Christ

For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. (2 Cor. 1:20)

21. Fulfilled in Christ

Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: (Acts 13:23)
And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began: That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; The oath which he sware to our father Abraham, (Luke 1:69-73)

22. Through the righteousness of faith

For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:13)

Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all, (Rom. 4:16)

23. Obtained through faith

Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions. (Heb. 11:33)

24. Given to those who believe

But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. (Gal. 3:22)

The Promises of God: Days 13-14

The Promises of God Are:

25. Inherited through faith and patience

That ye be not slothful, but followers of them

who through faith and patience inherit the promises. (Heb. 6:12)

And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise. (Heb. 6:15)

For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God,

ye might receive the promise. (Heb. 10:36)

26. Performed in due season

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing

which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah. (Jer. 33:14)

But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham,

the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, (Acts 7:17)

But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son,

made of a woman, made under the law, (Gal. 4:4)

27. Not one shall fail

And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof. (Joshua 23:14)

Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised:

there hath not failed one word of all his good promise,

which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. (1 Kings 8:56)

28. The law not against

Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. (Gal. 3:21)

The Promises of God: Days 15-17

The Promises of God Are:

29. The law could not disannul

And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect. (Gal. 3:17)

The Promises of God are Subjects of:

30. Christ

And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (2 Sam. 7:12-13)

And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave their testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: (Acts 13:22-23)

31. The Holy Spirit

Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. (Acts 2:33)

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, (Eph. 1:13)

32. The gospel

Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,) (Rom. 1:1-2)

33. Life in Christ

Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus, (2 Tim. 1:1)

The Promises of God: Days 18-20

The Promises of God are Subjects of:

34. A crown of life

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (James 1:12)

35. Eternal life

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; (Titus 1:2)
And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life. (1 John 2:25)

36. The life that now is

For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (1 Tim. 4:8)

37. Adoption

And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. (2 Cor. 6:18)
Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (2 Cor. 7:1)

38. Preservation in affliction

When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Isa. 43:2)

39. Blessing

(The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!) (Deut. 1:11)

The Promises of God: Days 21-22

The Promises of God are Subjects of:

40. Forgiveness of sins

Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. (Isa. 1:18)

For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. (Heb. 8:12)

41. Putting the law into the heart

But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:33)

For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: (Heb. 8:10)

42. Second coming of Christ

And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. (2 Peter 3:4)

43. New heavens and earth

Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (2 Peter 3:13)

44. Entering into rest

And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan. (Joshua 22:4)

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. (Heb. 4:1)

The Promises of God: Days 23-26

The Promises of God are Subjects of:

45. Should lead to perfecting holiness

Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (2 Cor. 7:1)

46. The inheritance of the saints is of

For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:13)

For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise:

but God gave it to Abraham by promise. (Gal. 3:18)

The Promises of God: Saints:

47. Children of

That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. (Rom. 9:8)

Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. (Gal. 4:28)

48. Heirs of

And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Gal. 3:29)

Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath: (Heb. 6:17)

By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country,

dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: (Heb. 11:9)

49. Stagger not at

He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief;

but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; (Romans 4:20)

The Promises of God: Days 27-28

The Promises of God: Saints:

50. Have implicit confidence in

Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. (Heb. 11:1)

51. Expect the performance of

And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word.

And the angel departed from her. (Luke 1:38)

And blessed is she that believed:

for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord. (Luke 1:45)

Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (2 Peter 3:13)

52. Sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt

Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth his promise fail for evermore? (Psa. 77:8)

And I said, This is my infirmity:

but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High. (Psa. 77:10)

53. Plead in prayer

And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee: (Gen. 32:9)

And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. (Gen. 32:12)

Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said. (1 Chron. 17:23)

And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant: (1 Chron. 17:26)

Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified. (Isa 43:26)

The Promises of God: Days 29-31

The Promises of God: Saints:

54. Should wait for the performance of

And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. (Acts 1:4)

55. Gentiles shall be partakers of

That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: (Eph. 3:6)

56. Man, by nature, has no interest in

That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world: (Eph. 2:12)

57. Scoffers despise

Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. (2 Peter 3:3-4)

58. Fear, lest ye come short of

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. (Heb. 4:1)

12) ATTRIBUTES OF GOD

No one name can describe God.

We understand God more and more as we look at His attributes.

Throughout the Bible, names have very distinct meanings: even prophetic at times.

If names do not have meanings then the name is meaningless.

As we meditate on God's names we begin to understand

- Who He is and Why He functions as He does.

Attributes of God: Days 1-3

1. God is Jehovah. The name of independent being—“I AM WHO I AM”—only belongs to Jehovah God. As we consider His greatness, we fall down in fear and awe of this One who possesses all authority.

And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name?

what shall I say unto them? And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM:

and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. (Exodus 3:13-15)

2. God is Jehovah-M’Kaddesh. This name means “the God who sanctifies.” A God separate from all that is evil requires that the people who follow Him be cleansed from all evil.

Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the LORD your God.

And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you. (Leviticus 20:7-8)

3. God is infinite. We cannot speak of measure, amount, size, or weight and at the same time be speaking of God, for He is beyond measurement. God has no beginning, no end, and no limits.

O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Romans 11:33)

Attributes of God: Days 1-3

1. God is Jehovah. The name of independent being—“I AM WHO I AM”—only belongs to Jehovah God. As we consider His greatness, we fall down in fear and awe of this One who possesses all authority.

And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. (Exodus 3:13-15)

2. God is Jehovah-M’Kaddesh. This name means “the God who sanctifies.” A God separate from all that is evil requires that the people who follow Him be cleansed from all evil.

Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the LORD your God.

And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you. (Leviticus 20:7-8)

3. God is infinite. We cannot speak of measure, amount, size, or weight and at the same time be speaking of God, for He is beyond measurement. God has no beginning, no end, and no limits.

O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Romans 11:33)

Attributes of God: Days 4-6

4. God is omnipotent. God has all power. Since God is also infinite, whatever He has must be without limit; therefore, God has limitless power.

Ah Lord GOD! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee: Thou shewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them:

the Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of hosts, is his name, (Jeremiah 32:17-18)

Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me? (Jeremiah 32:26-27)

5. God is good. The goodness of God is what disposes Him to be kind, benevolent, and full of good will toward all creation.

Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes. (Psalm 119:68) (see: Psalm 119:65-72)

6. God is love. God's love is so great that He gave His only Son to bring us into fellowship with Him. God's love not only encompasses the world, but embraces each of us personally and intimately.

Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. (1 John 4:7-10)

Attributes of God: Days 7-9

7. God is Jehovah-jireh. This name means “the God who provides.” Just as He provided yesterday, He will provide tomorrow. He grants deliverance from sin, the oil of joy for the ashes of sorrow, and eternal citizenship in His Kingdom.

And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovahjireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen. (Genesis 22:13-14) (see: Genesis 22:9-14)

8. God is Jehovah-shalom. This name means “the God of peace.” God could never give to others a peace that exceeds understanding if He Himself were not perfect, unfailing peace.

And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O LORD God! for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face. And the LORD said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die. Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovahshalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites. (Judges 6:22-24) (see: Judges 6:16-24)

9. God is immutable. All that God is, He has always been. All that He has been and is, He will ever be. He cannot change because He is perfect and will remain perfect.

Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee. (Psalm 102:25-28)

Attributes of God: Days 10-12

10. God is transcendent. We must not think of God as highest in an order of beings. This would be to grant Him eminence, even pre-eminence, but this is not enough. He is transcendent—existing beyond the created universe.

The LORD is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.

Who is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high, (Psalm 113:4-5)

11. God is just. God rules with absolute justice. Not fooled by appearances, God is fair, equitable, and impartial in all of His judgments.

Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare. When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly. (Psalm 75:1-2)

But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Psalm 75:7) (see: Psalm 75:1-7)

12. God is holy. God's holiness is not simply the best we know made infinitely better. God is absolutely untainted. His holiness stands apart—unique and incomprehensible.

And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, LORD God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. (Revelation 4:8-11)

Attributes of God: Days 13-14

13. God is Jehovah-rophe. This name means “Jehovah heals.” God alone has the remedy for the healing of mankind. The Gospel is concerned with the physical, moral, and spiritual healing of all people.

So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water. And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah. And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink? And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them, And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that healeth thee. (Exodus 15:22-26)

14. God is self-sufficient. He is the One who contains all, who gives all that is given, but who Himself can receive nothing that He has not first given.

God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us: For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. (Acts 17:24-28)

Attributes of God: Days 15-17

15. God is omniscient. God knows all that can be known. His knowledge includes every possible thing that exists, has ever existed, or will ever exist.

O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. (Psalm 139:1-6)

16. God is omnipresent. God is everywhere—close to everything, next to everyone. “‘Do not I fill heaven and earth?’ declares the Lord.”

Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee. (Psalm 139:7-12)

17. God is merciful. God’s compassion is infinite and inexhaustible. In the mercy of His provision in Christ, He took upon Himself the judgment that was due us. He waits and works now for all people everywhere to turn to Him, not wanting any to be lost.

But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice; (For the LORD thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. (Deuteronomy 4:29-31)

Attributes of God: Days 18-21

18. God is sovereign. God is in control of our lives. His sovereignty is the attribute by which He rules His entire creation. To be sovereign, God must be all-knowing and all-powerful.

Thine, O LORD is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty:

for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom,

O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all. Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. (1 Chronicles 29:11-13)

19. God is Jehovah-nissi. This name means “God our banner.” We may go from triumph to triumph and say, “Thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ”

But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Cor.15:57)

And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovahnissi: (Exodus 17:13-15) (see: Exodus 17:8-15)

20. God is wise. All God’s acts are done in infinite wisdom. He always acts for our good, which is to conform us to Christ. Our good and His glory are inextricably bound together.

The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.

By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew. (Proverbs 3:19-20)

21. God is faithful. Our hope for the future rests upon God’s faithfulness. Because He is faithful, His covenants will stand and His promises will be honored.

I will sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever:

with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations. (Psalm 89:1) (see: Psalm 89:1-8)

Attributes of God: Days 22-24

22. God is wrathful. God's wrath is never capricious, self-indulgent, or irritable, as human anger often is. Instead, it is a right and necessary reaction to objective moral evil.

God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet. (Nahum 1:2-3) (see: Nahum 1:2-8)

23. God is full of grace. Grace is the good pleasure of God that inclines Him to grant merit where it is undeserved and to forgive debt that cannot be repaid.

Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace; Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; (Ephesians 1:5-8)

24. God is our Comforter. Jesus called the Holy Spirit the "Comforter." Paul writes that the Lord is "the God of all comfort."

Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. (2 Corinthians 1:3-4)

Attributes of God: Days 25-27

25. God is El-Shaddai. This name means “God Almighty.” It is best understood as God who is all-sufficient and all-bountiful—the source of all blessings, fullness, and fruitfulness.

Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall: The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him: But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:) Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb: The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren. (Genesis 49:22-26)

26. God is Father. The Creator of the universe cares for each one of us as if we are the only child He has. Jesus taught us to pray, “Our Father” (Matthew 6:9). The Spirit of God taught us to cry, “Abba, Father,” as in the intimacy of the family.

For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Romans 8:15-17)

27. God is the Church’s head. God the Son, Jesus, is the head of the Church. The head—as the part of the body that sees, hears, thinks, and decides—gives the orders that the rest of the body lives by.

And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all. (Ephesians 1:22-23)

Attributes of God: Days 28-30

28. God is our intercessor. Knowing our temptations, God the Son intercedes for us. He opens the doors for us to boldly ask Him for mercy. Thus, God is both the starting point and ending point of true prayer.

Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. (Hebrews 4:14-16)

29. God is Adonai. This name means “Master” or “Lord.” God as Adonai calls all God’s people to acknowledge themselves as His servants, recognizing His right to command them as the Lord of their lives.

Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who am I, O Lord GOD? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come.

And is this the manner of man, O Lord GOD? And what can David say more unto thee?

for thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant. (2 Samuel 7:18-20)

30. God is Elohim. This name means “Strength” or “Power.” He is transcendent, mighty, and strong. Elohim is the great name of God, signifying supreme power, sovereignty, and a covenant relationship that He is ever faithful to keep.

And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. (Genesis 17:7-8)

Attributes of God: Day 31

31. PRAYER QUOTES:

The church that is not jealously protected by mighty intercession and sacrificial labors will before long become the abode of every evil bird and the hiding place for unsuspected corruption. The creeping wilderness will soon take over that church that trusts in its own strength and forgets to watch and pray.

(A.W. Tozer)

When we become too glib in prayer we are most surely talking to ourselves. (A.W. Tozer)

Selfishness is never so exquisitely selfish as when it is on its knees. ... self turns what would otherwise be a pure and powerful prayer into a weak and ineffective one. (A.W. Tozer)

but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

**Meditations on
JESUS CHRIST
(18 MONTHLY DEVOTIONS)**

1) CHRIST IS GOD

(Part 1)

This is a truth that many throughout the world have never heard. But before we can share this truth we must receive a true revelation of the Deity of Christ. We must know in our hearts that Jesus is God. We must know how to share this truth in gentleness and respect.

There are many wolves out there that are amongst the lambs. The lambs need to be strengthened in their faith to the absolute wonder that Jesus Christ is God – perfect 100% God Almighty!!! May our Lord deepen this truth in your heart as He reveals to you the absolute truth that JESUS IS GOD!!!

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 1-3

1. Jehovah

The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Isaiah 40:3)

For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. (Matthew 3:3)

2. As Jehovah of glory

Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. (Psalms 24:7)

Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah. (Psalms 24:10)

Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (1 Cor. 2:8)

My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. (James 2:1)

3. As Jehovah, our Righteousness

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely:

and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:5-6)

But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: (1 Cor. 1:30)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 4-5

4. As Jehovah, above all

For thou, LORD, art high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods. (Psalms 97:9)

He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. (John 3:31)

5. As Jehovah, the First and Last

Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts;

I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. (Isa. 44:6)

And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: (Rev. 1:17)

Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last. Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together. All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans. I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath sent me. (Isa. 48:12-16)

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. (Rev. 22:13)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 6-7

6. As Jehovah, Fellow and Equal

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7)

Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: (Phil. 2:6)

7. As Jehovah of Hosts

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the LORD sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. (Isa. 6:1-3)

These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. (John 12:41)

Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Isa. 8:13-14)

And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. (1 Pet.2:8)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 8-10

8. As Jehovah, the Shepherd

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, (Heb. 13:20)

9. As Jehovah, for whose glory all things were created

The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil. (Prov. 16:4)

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: (Col. 1:16)

10. As Jehovah, the Messenger of the covenant

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. (Mal.3:1)

As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. (Mark 1:2)

And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, (Luke 2:27)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 11-13

11. Invoked as Jehovah

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call. (Joel 2:32)

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Acts 2:21)
Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both their's and our's: (1 Cor. 1:2)

12. As the Eternal God and Creator

I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations. Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. (Psa. 102:24-27)

But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:
a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Heb. 1:8)

For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord;
I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God,
and they shall be to me a people: And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. (Heb. 8:10-12)

13. As Mighty God

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isa. 9:6)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 14-17

14. As the Great God and Saviour

But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. (Hos. 1:7)

Looking for that blessed hope,

and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; (Titus 2:13)

15. As God over all

Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Psa. 45:6-7)

Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (Romans 9:5)

16. As the true God

But the LORD is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer.10:10)

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding,

that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ.

This is the true God, and eternal life. (1 John 5:20)

17. As God the Word

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (John 1:1)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 18-20

18. As God, the judge

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14)

Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. (1 Cor.4:5)
For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (2 Cor.5:10)
I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; (2 Tim. 4:1)

19. Immanuel

Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Isa. 7:14)

Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. (Matt. 1:23)

20. As King of kings and Lord of lords

For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward: (Deut.10:17)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Rev. 1:5)
These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 21-24

21. As the Holy One

**There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee:
neither is there any rock like our God. (1 Sam.2:2)**

But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; (Acts 3:14)

22. As the Lord from heaven

The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven. (1 Cor.15:47)

23. As Lord of the Sabbath

**And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it:
because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. (Gen.2:3)**

For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day. (Matt.12:8)

24. As Lord of all

The word which God sent unto the children of Israel,
preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) (Acts 10:36)

For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Romans 10:11-13)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 25-27

25. As Son of God

But Jesus held his peace, And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands, (Matt. 26:63-67)

26. As the Only-begotten Son of the Father

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

No man hath seen God at any time, the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (John 1:18)

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)

He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. (John 3:18)

In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. (1 John 4:9)

27. His blood is called the blood of God

Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 28-31

28. As one with the Father

I and my Father are one. (John 10:30)

But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him. (John 10:38)

And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. (John 12:45)

Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Show us the Father? (John 14:9)
(see: John 14:7-10)

And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them. (John 17:10)

29. As sending the Spirit, equally with the Father

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; (John 14:16)

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)

30. As entitled to equal honour with the Father

That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father.

He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. (John 5:23)

31. As Owner of all things, equally with the Father

All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you. (John 16:15)

2) CHRIST IS GOD

(Part 2)

This is a truth that many throughout the world have never heard. But before we can share this truth we must receive a true revelation of the Deity of Christ. We must know in our hearts that Jesus is God. We must know how to share this truth in gentleness and respect.

There are many wolves out there that are amongst the lambs. The lambs need to be strengthened in their faith to the absolute wonder that Jesus Christ is God – perfect 100% God Almighty!!! May our Lord deepen this truth in your heart as He reveals to you the absolute truth that JESUS IS GOD!!!

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 1-3

32. As unrestricted by the law of the sabbath, equally with the Father

But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work. (John 5:17)

33. As the Source of grace, equally with the Father

Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you. (1 Thess.3:11)

Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,

Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work. (2 Thess. 2:16-17)

34. As unsearchable, equally with the Father

Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists?

who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth?

what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell? (Prov. 30:4)

All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Matt.11:27)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 4-6

35. As Creator of all things

Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding. (Isaiah 40:28)

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (John 1:3)

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: (Col. 1:16)

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; (Heb.1:2)

36. As Supporter and Preserver of all things

Thou, even thou, art LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. (Neh.9:6)

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col. 1:17)

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: (Heb.1:3)

37.As possessed of the fulness of the God head

For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9)

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: (Heb. 1:3)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 7-8

38. As raising the dead

For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them;
even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. (John 5:21)

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son,
and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. (John 6:40)

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood,
hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. (John 6:54)

39. As raising Himself from the dead

Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. (John 2:19)

But he spake of the temple of his body. (John 2:21)

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down,
and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. (John 10:18)

CHRIST IS GOD: Day 9

40. As Eternal

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isa.9:6)

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2)

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (John 1:1)

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col.1:17)

But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: (Heb.1:8-10)

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev. 1:8)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 10-12

41. As Omnipresent

For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. (Matt.18:20)

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you:

and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Matt. 28:20)

And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. (John 3:13)

42. As Omnipotent

Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. (Psa.45:3)

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil.3:21)

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev. 1:8)

43. As Omniscient

Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. (John 16:30)

He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep (John 21:17)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 13-15

44. As discerning the thoughts of the heart

And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were before him. (1 Kings 16:30)
Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;) (1 Kings 8:39)

But when Jesus perceived their thoughts,
he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? (Luke 5:22)

And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them. (Eze.11:5)

But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,
And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. (John 2:24-25)
And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev.2:23)

45. As unchangeable

For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. (Mal.3:6)

And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same,
and thy years shall not fail. (Heb.1:12)

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. (Heb. 13:8)

46. As having power to forgive sins

Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any:
even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. (Col.3:13)

Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? (Mark 2:7)

But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins,
(he saith to the sick of the palsy,) (Mark 2:10)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 16-17

47. As Giver of pastors to the Church

**And I will give you pastors according to mine heart,
which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding. (Jer.3:15)**

And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;
For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:
Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man,
unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: (Eph. 4:11-13)

48. As Husband of the Church

**For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name;
and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called. (Isa.54:5)**
**For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee:
and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee. (Isa.62:5)**

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven,
prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. (Rev. 21:2)

And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues,
and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. (Rev. 21:9)
(see: Eph.5:25-32)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 18-20

49. As the object of divine worship

And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. (Acts 7:59)
For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me. And he said unto me,
My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore
will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. (2 Cor. 12:8-9)
And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith,
And let all the angels of God worship him. (Heb. 1:6)
Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power,
and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. (Rev. 5:12)

50. As the object of faith

**Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little.
Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. (Psa.2:12)**

Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious:
and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. (1 Pet.2:6)

**Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm,
and whose heart departeth from the LORD. (Jer.17:5)**

Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. (Jer. 17:7)

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. (John 14:1)

51. As God, He redeems and purifies the Church to Himself

And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof:
for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue,
and people, and nation; (Rev.5:9)

Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity,
and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. (Titus 2:14)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 21-23

52. As God, He presents the Church to Himself

That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. (Eph.5:27)

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. (Jude 1:24-25)

53. Saints live to Him as God

Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Romans 6:11)

For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. (Galatians 2:19)

And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. (2 Cor. 5:15)

54. Acknowledged by the Old Testament saints

And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen.17:1)

And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. (Gen. 48:15-16)

(see: Gen. 32:24-30; Hos.12:3-5; Judges 6:22-24; Judges 13:21-22; Job 19:25-27)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 24-27

55. LET'S WORSHIP JESUS AS GOD ALMIGHTY: Song of Moses

Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name. (Exodus 15:1-3)

56. LET'S WORSHIP: Hannah when the Lord promised her a son

And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I rejoice in thy salvation. There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God. (1 Sam 2:1-2) (see: 1 Samuel 2:1-10)

57. LET'S WORSHIP: David for all God's grace & mercy given to him

**And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets. (1 Chronicles 13:8)
And David spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul: And he said, The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; The God of my rock; in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence. (2 Sam 22:1-51)**

58. LET'S WORSHIP: Mary as she discovers she will bear the Son of God

And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord, And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his name. (Luke 1:46-49)

CHRIST IS GOD: Days 28-31

59. LET'S WORSHIP: Zechariah

And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people, And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began: (Luke 1:67-70) And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins, Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. (Luke 1:76-79)

60. LET'S WORSHIP: Angels

And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. (Luke 2:13-14)

61. LET'S WORSHIP: 24 Elders

The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. (Revelation 4:10-11)

62. LET'S WORSHIP: Much people in heaven

And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. And again they said, Alleluia And her smoke rose up for ever and ever. (Re 19:1-3)

3) The Character of Christ

What a wonderful thought as we meditate on the character of Christ – that He lives in us!! Our natural character is sinful but as we allow Him to live His life through us – His character shines through. Jesus makes a fearful man into a man full of Christ’s courage. Jesus makes a sinful man into a man of Christ’s purity. We are being changed from one degree of glory to another as we allow Him to melt away “us” and fill us with “HIM”.

THE CHARACTER OF CHRIST: Days 1-5

1. Altogether lovely:

His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely.

This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem. (Songs 5:16)

2. Holy:

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)

For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, (Acts 4:27)

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Rev. 3:7)

3. Righteous:

He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied:

by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Isa. 53:11)

Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Heb. 1:9)

4. Good:

And, behold, one came and said unto him,

Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? (Matt. 19:16)

5. Faithful:

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. (Isa 11:5)

Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. (1 Thess. 5:24)

THE CHARACTER OF CHRIST: Days 6-10

6. True:

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. (John 7:18)

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. (1 John 5:20)

7. Just:

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9)

I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. (John 5:30)

And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. (Acts 22:14)

8. Guileless:

And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth. (Isa. 53:9)

Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: (1 Peter. 2:22)

9. Sinless:

Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? (John 8:46)

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (2 Cor. 5:21)

10. Spotless:

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: (1 Peter 1:19)

THE CHARACTER OF CHRIST: Days 11-15

11. Innocent:

Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood.

And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. (Matt. 27:4)

12. Harmless:

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; (Heb. 7:26)

13. Resisting temptation:

Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.

And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. (Matt. 4:1-2)

Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written,

Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Matt. 4:10) (see: Matt. 4:1-10)

14. Obedient to God the Father:

I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Psa. 40:8)

Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work. (John 4:34)

If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love;

even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. (John 15:10)

15. Zealous:

And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? (Luke 2:49)

And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up. (John 2:17)

And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone;

for I do always those things that please him. (John 8:29)

THE CHARACTER OF CHRIST: Days 16-21

16. Meek:

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isa. 53:7)

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9)

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matt. 11:29)

17. Lowly in heart:

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matt. 11:29)

18. Merciful:

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17)

19. Patient:

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isa. 53:7)

And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. (Matt. 27:14)

20. Long-suffering:

Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. (1 Tim. 1:16)

21. Compassionate:

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, (Luke 19:41)

THE CHARACTER OF CHRIST: Days 22-25

22. Benevolent:

And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people. And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. (Matt. 4:23-24)

How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. (Acts 10:38)

23. Loving:

Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. (John 13:1)

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. (John 15:13)

24. Self-denying:

And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Matt. 8:20)

For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. (2 Cor. 8:9)

25. Humble:

For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. (Luke 22:27)

And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:8)

THE CHARACTER OF CHRIST: Days 26-31

26. Resigned:

Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. (Luke 22:42)

27. Forgiving:

Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34)

28. Subject to His parents:

And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. (Luke 2:51)

29. Saints are conformed to:

For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29)

30. QUOTES:

As the excellence of steel is strength, and the excellence of art is beauty, so the excellence of mankind is moral character. (A.W. TOZER)

Before He furnishes the abundant supply, we must first be made conscious of our emptiness. Before he gives strength, we must be made to feel our weakness. Slow, painfully slow, are we to learn this lesson; and slower still to own our nothingness and take the place of helplessness before the Mighty One.

(A.W. PINK)

One great power of sin is that it blinds men so that they do not recognize its true character.

(ANDREW MURRAY)

31. QUOTES:

It is the function of perfection to make one know one's imperfection. (AUGUSTINE)

This is the very perfection of a man, to find out his own imperfections. (AUGUSTINE)

4) Christ the Prophet

To be a prophet one had to be 100% correct. Any false prophecy would be followed by a stoning. Jesus not only put the Word of God in the prophets hearts, mouths, and pens but He also fulfilled His own prophecies when He walked the earth. If you go to the Bibliography you will find a section on Messianic prophecies. May God bless you as you meditate on the over 365 prophecies fulfilled by Christ. Jesus is THE PROPHET!!!!

Christ the High Priest

As the High Priest, we can see the progression up to Christ:
Abel's lamb was the first lamb – one lamb for one man.
At the Passover we have one lamb for one family.
On the Day of Atonement we have one lamb for one nation.
At Calvary we have one LAMB for one world.
FINALLY, THE LAMB that did the job perfectly
– He shed His blood for all!!!
HE IS THE GREAT HIGH PRIEST!!

CHRIST THE PROPHET: Days 1-2

1. Foretold

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; (Deut. 18:15)

I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. (Deut. 18:18)

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! (Isa. 52:7)

Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace!

O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off. (Nahum 1:15)

2. Anointed with the Holy Spirit

Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth;

I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Isa. 42:1)

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; (Isa. 61:1)

The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, (Luke 4:18)

For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God:

for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him. (John 3:34)

CHRIST THE PROPHET: Day 3

3. Alone knows and reveals God

All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Matt. 11:27)

The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (John 3:2)

And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: (John 3:13-14)

For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God:

for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him. (John 3:34)

I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world:

thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word. (John 17:6)

I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them,

because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. (John 17:14)

And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it:

that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them. (John 17:26)

God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things,

by whom also he made the worlds; (Heb. 1:1-2)

CHRIST THE PROPHET: Days 4-5

4. Declared His doctrine to be that of the Father

I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him. (John 8:26)

Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things. (John 8:28)

For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak. (John 12:49-50)

Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. (John 14:10)

He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. (John 14:24)

Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (John 15:15)

For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. (John 17:8)

They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. (John 17:16)

5. Preached the gospel, and worked miracles

And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people. (Matt. 4:23)

The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. (Matt. 11:5)

And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. (Luke 4:43)

CHRIST THE PROPHET: Days 6-8

6. Foretold things to come

And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? (Matt. 24:3)

(see: Matt. 24:3-35)

And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, (Luke 19:41)

And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Luke 19:44)

7. Faithful to His trust

And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. (Luke 4:43)

For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. (John 17:8)

Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. (Heb. 3:2)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Rev. 1:5)

And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; (Rev. 3:14)

8. Abounded in wisdom

And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him. (Luke 2:40)

And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. (Luke 2:47)

And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man. (Luke 2:52)

In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. (Col. 2:3)

CHRIST THE PROPHET: Days 9-10

9. Mighty in deed and word

And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works? (Matt. 13:54)
And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this?

for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him. (Mark 1:27)

And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power. (Luke 4:32)

The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. (John 7:46)

10. Meek and unostentatious in His teaching

He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. (Isa. 42:2)

That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles. He shall not strive, nor cry;

neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets. A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory. (Matt. 12:17-20)

CHRIST THE PROPHET: Days 11-13

11. God commands us to hear

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; (Deut. 18:15)

He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? (Matt. 17:25)

For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:22)

This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear. (Acts 7:37)

12. God will severely visit our neglect of

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. (Deut. 18:19)

And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. (Acts 3:23)

How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; (Heb. 2:3)

Typified

13. Moses

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; (Deut. 18:15)

CHRIST THE HIGH PRIEST: Days 14-15

1. Appointed and called by God

Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling,
consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;
Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. (Heb. 3:1-2)
And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron.
So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him,
Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. (Heb. 5:4-5)

2. After the order of Melchizedek

The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent,
Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Psa. 110:4)
As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 5:6)
Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus,
made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 6:20)
And it is yet far more evident: for that
after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest, (Heb. 7:15)
For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 7:17)

CHRIST THE HIGH PRIEST: Days 16-17

3. Superior to Aaron and the Levitical priests

If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron? (Heb. 7:11)

Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life. (Heb. 7:16)

By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. (Heb. 7:22)

Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. (Heb. 8:1-2)

But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Heb. 8:6)

4. Consecrated with an oath

And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest: (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:) (Heb. 7:20-21)

5. Has an unchangeable priesthood

And they truly were many priests,

because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death: (Heb. 7:23)

For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Heb. 7:28)

CHRIST THE HIGH PRIEST: Days 18-21

6. Is of unblemished purity

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; (Heb. 7:26)

For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Heb. 7:28)

7. Faithful

Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. (Heb. 3:2)

8. Needed no sacrifice for Himself

Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself. (Heb. 7:27)

9. Offered Himself a sacrifice

How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:14)

For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. (Heb. 9:26)

10. His sacrifice superior to all others

For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:13-14)

It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. (Heb. 9:23)

CHRIST THE HIGH PRIEST: Days 22-24

11. Offered sacrifice but once

Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself. (Heb. 7:27)

Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. (Heb. 9:25-26)

12. Made reconciliation

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17)

13. Obtained redemption for us

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12)

14. Entered into heaven

Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. (Heb. 4:14)

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Heb. 4:10-12)

CHRIST THE HIGH PRIEST: Days 25-28

15. Sympathises with those who are tempted

For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. (Heb. 2:18)

For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15)

16. Intercedes

Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. (Heb. 7:25)

For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: (Heb. 9:24)

17. Blesses

Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them, The LORD bless thee, and keep thee: The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. (Num. 6:23-26)

Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities. (Acts 3:26)

18. On His throne

Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. (Zech. 6:13)

CHRIST THE HIGH PRIEST: Days 29-31

19. Appointment of, and encouragement to steadfastness

Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. (Heb. 4:14)

Typified

20. Melchizedek

And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth: And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all. (Gen. 14:18-20)

21. Aaron, &c

And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water. And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats: And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations. (Ex. 40:12-15)

5) Christ the King

Have you bowed your knee to the King.....to the King of All?

Someday EVERY knee will bow

.....why not now?

May God bless you as you meditate on Christ the King!!

The Power of Christ

We all need power in our lives. We find out more and more that we have no power over sin, over our fleshly or carnal nature, over the world and its allure, or over death. We need Christ's power. The power that created everything. The power that took Him to the cross. The power that conquered death. The power that rose from the grave and ascended to the right hand of the Father. We need His power moment by moment. And that power is LOVEbecause Jesus is love!!!

CHRIST THE KING: Day 1

1. Foretold

I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17)

Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. (Psa. 2:6)

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever.

The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. (Isa. 9:7)

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5)

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel;

whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Mic. 5:2)

(see Messianic Psalm 45:1-17)

2. Glorious

Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah. (Psa. 24:7-10)

Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (1 Cor. 2:8)

My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. (James 2:1)

CHRIST THE KING: Day 2

3. Supreme

Also I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth. (Psa. 89:27)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Rev. 1:5)

And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. (Rev. 19:16)

4. Sits in the throne of God

To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. (Rev. 3:21)

5. Sits on the throne of David

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment

and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. (Isa. 9:7)

And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd:

they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever:

and my servant David shall be their prince for ever. (Ezek. 37:24-25)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest:

and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him,

that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne; (Acts 2:30)

CHRIST THE KING: Day 3

6. Is King of Zion

Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. (Psa. 2:6)

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! (Isa. 52:7)

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9)

Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. (Matt. 21:5)

On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. (John 12:12-15)

7. Has a righteous kingdom

Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Psa. 45:6)

But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Heb. 1:8-9)

Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. (Isa. 32:1)

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5))

CHRIST THE KING: Day 4

8. Has an everlasting kingdom

And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44)

And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14)

And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33)

9. Has an universal kingdom

Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Psa. 2:8)

He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. (Psa. 72:8)

And the LORD shall be king over all the earth:

in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one. (Zech. 14:9)

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15)

10. His kingdom not of this world

Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. (John 18:36)

CHRIST THE KING: Days 5-6

11. Saints, the subjects of

Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness,

and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: (Col. 1:13)

And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3)

12. Saints receive a kingdom from

And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Luke 22:29-30)

Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace,

whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear: (Heb. 12:28)

Acknowledged by

13. The wise men from the East

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east,

and are come to worship him. (Matt. 2:2)

14. Nathanael

Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

(John 1:49)

15. His followers

Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord:

peace in heaven, and glory in the highest. (Luke 19:38)

Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried,

Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord. (John 12:13)

CHRIST THE KING: Days 7-8

Acknowledged by

16. Declared by Himself

Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: (Matt. 25:34)

Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. (John 18:37)

17. Written on His cross

And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross.

And the writing was JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. (John 19:19)

18. The Jews shall seek to

Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days. (Hosea 3:5)

19. Saints shall behold

Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off. (Isa. 33:17)
And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:3-4)

CHRIST THE KING: Day 9

Acknowledged by

20. Kings shall do homage to

The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents:
the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. (Psa. 72:10)

Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. (Isa. 49:7)

21. Shall overcome all His enemies

The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
(Psa. 110:1)

For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Mark 12:36)

For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. (1 Cor. 15:25)

These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14)

CHRIST THE KING: Day 10

Typified

22. Melchizedek

And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine:
and he was the priest of the most high God. (Gen. 14:18)

23. David

And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul,
seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go,
I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons. (1 Sam. 16:1)
And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance,
and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he. Then Samuel took the horn of oil,
and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day
forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah. (1 Sam. 16:12-13)
He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest:
and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

24. Solomon

And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts:
for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father. Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever,
if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day. (1 Chron. 28:6-7)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 11-12

1. As the Son of God, is the power of God

But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work. Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do:

for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. (John 5:17-19)

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all;

and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. I and my Father are one. (John 10:28-30)

2. As man, is from the Father

How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. (Acts 10:38)

The Power of Christ Described as:

3. Supreme

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: (Eph. 1:20-21)

Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God;

angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (1 Peter 3:22)

4. Unlimited

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying,

All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Matt. 28:18)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 13-15

5. Over all flesh

As thou hast given him power over all flesh,
that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. (John 17:2)

6. Over all things

The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. (John 3:35)
And hath put all things under his feet,
and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, (Eph. 1:22)

7. Glorious

Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord,
and from the glory of his power; (2 Thess. 1:9)

8. Everlasting

Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto;
whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen. (1 Tim. 6:16)

9. Is able to subdue all things

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body,
according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21)

The Power of Christ Exhibited in:

10. Creation

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (John 1:3)
He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. (John 1:10)
For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible,
whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers:
all things were created by him, and for him: (Col. 1:16)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 16-17

The Power of Christ Exhibited in:

11. Upholding all things

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col. 1:17)

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: (Heb. 1:3)

12. Salvation

Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. (Isa. 63:1)

Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. (Heb. 7:25)

13. His teaching

And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:

For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes. (Matt. 7:28-29)

And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power. (Luke 4:32)

14. Working miracles

But the men marvelled, saying,

What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him! (Matt. 8:27)

And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them. (Luke 5:17)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 18-19

The Power of Christ Exhibited in:

15. Enabling others to work miracles

And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. (Matt. 10:1)

And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. (Mark 16:17-18)

And the seventy returned again with joy, saying,

Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. (Luke 10:17)

16. Forgiving sins

But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. (Matt. 9:6)

Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31)

17. Giving spiritual life

For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. (John 5:21)

Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; (John 5:25-26)

18. Giving eternal life

As thou hast given him power over all flesh,

that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. (John 17:2)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 20-21

The Power of Christ Exhibited in:

19. Raising the dead

Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. (John 5:28-29)

20. Raising Himself from the dead

Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? But he spake of the temple of his body. (John 2:19-21)

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. (John 10:18)

21. Overcoming the world

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace.

In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. (John 16:33)

22. Overcoming Satan

And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. (Col. 2:15)

Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; (Heb. 2:14)

23. Destroying the works of Satan

He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning.

For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (1 John 3:8)

24. Ministers should make known

For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty. (2 Peter 1:16)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 22-26

The Power of Christ: Saints:

25. Made willingly by

Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. (Psa. 110:3)

26. Helped by

For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. (Heb. 2:18)

27. Strengthened by

I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. (Phil. 4:13)

Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. (2 Tim. 4:17)

28. Preserved by

For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. (2 Tim. 1:12)

And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (2 Tim. 4:18)

29. Bodies of, shall be changed by

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21)

THE POWER OF CHRIST: Days 27-31

The Power of Christ:

30. Rests upon saints

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. (2 Cor. 12:9)

31. Present in the assembly of saints

In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, (1 Cor. 5:4)

32. Shall be specially manifested at His second coming

But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. (Matt. 13:26)
For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty. (2 Peter 1:16)

33. Shall subdue all power

Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. (1 Cor. 15:24)

34. The wicked shall be destroyed by

Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Psa. 2:9)
But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth: with the rod of his mouth,

and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Isa. 11:4)

I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me:

for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury;

and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. (Isa. 63:3)

Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; (2 Thess. 1:9)

6) The Resurrection of Christ

**Are you trusting in Christ's resurrection for your new life in Christ – RESURRECTION LIFE!!
Each day we can walk in the Resurrection Life of Christ. We have died in Christ. Now we have
rose in Christ!! Praise God, Jesus is NOT in the tomb. He is RISEN!! He is RISEN indeed!!**

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 1-2

1. Foretold by the prophets

For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell;

neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Psa. 16:10)

And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another psalm,

Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 13:34-35)

Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead. (Isa. 26:19)

2. Foretold by Himself

And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again. (Matt. 20:19)

And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead. (Mark 9:9)

But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. (Mark 14:28)

Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? But he spake of the temple of his body. When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said. (John 2:19-22)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 3-5

The Resurrection of Christ: Was necessary to:

3. The fulfilment of Scripture

Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: (Luke 24:45-46)

4. Forgiveness of sins

And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins. (1 Cor. 15:17)

5. Justification

Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. (Rom. 4:25)

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. (Rom. 8:34)

6. Hope

If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. (1 Cor. 15:19)

7. The efficacy of preaching

And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. (1 Cor. 15:14)

8. The efficacy of faith

And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. (1 Cor. 15:14)

And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins. (1 Cor. 15:17)

9. A proof of His being the Son of God

I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me,
Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Psa. 2:7)

God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again;
as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. (Acts 13:33)

And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness,
by the resurrection from the dead: (Rom. 1:4)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 6-7

The Resurrection of Christ: Effected by:

10. The power of God

Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death:

because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. (Acts 2:24)

And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. (Acts 3:15)

But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. (Rom. 8:11)

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead,

and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, (Eph. 1:20)

Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead. (Col. 2:12)

11. His own power

Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. (John 2:19)

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down,

and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. (John 10:18)

12. The power of the Holy Spirit

For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: (1 Pet. 3:18)

13. On the first day of the week

Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. (Mark 16:9)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 8-9

The Resurrection of Christ: Effected by:

14. On the third day after His death

Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. (Mark 16:9)

15. On the third day after His death

And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: (Luke 24:46)

Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; (Acts 10:40)

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: (1 Cor. 15:4)

The Resurrection of Christ: The apostles:

16. At first did not understand the predictions respecting

And they kept that saying with themselves,

questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean. (Mark 9:10)

For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. (John 20:9)

17. Very slow to believe

And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them. (Mark 16:13)

And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. (Luke 24:9)

And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing. (Luke 9:11)

And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. (Luke 11:37-38)

18. Reproved for their unbelief of

Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. (Mark 16:14)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 10-11

The Resurrection of Christ: He appeared after to:

19. Mary Magdalene

Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. (Mark 16:9)

Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the LORD, and that he had spoken these things unto her. (John 20:18)

20. The women

And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. (Matt. 28:9)

21. Simon Peter

Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. (Luke 24:34)

22. Two disciples: Emmaus

Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. (Luke 24:25-27)
(see: Luke 24:13-31)

23. Apostles, except Thomas

Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. (John 20:19)

But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. (John 20:24)

24. Apostles, Thomas being present

And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. (John 20:26)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 12-14

The Resurrection of Christ: He appeared after to:

25. Apostles at the sea of Tiberias

After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself. (John 21:1)

26. Apostles in Galilee

Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. (Matt. 28:16-17)

27. About five hundred brethren

After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. (1 Cor. 15:6)

28. James

After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. (1 Cor. 15:7)

29. All the Apostles

And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. (Luke 24:51)

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9)

After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. (1 Cor. 15:7)

30. Paul

And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. (1 Cor. 15:8)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 15-16

The Resurrection of Christ: He appeared after to:

31. Fraud impossible in

Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch. (Matt. 27:63-66)

32. He gave many infallible proofs of

And they told what things were done in the way,

and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. (Luke 24:35)

Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. (Luke 24:39)

And he took it, and did eat before them. (Luke 24:43)

And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side.

Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the LORD. (John 20:20)

Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. (John 20:27)

To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs,

being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: (Acts 1:3)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 17-18

The Resurrection of Christ: Was attested by:

33. Angels

And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified. He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. (Matt. 28:5-7)

And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. (Luke 24:4-7)

And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. (Luke 24:23)

34. Apostles

Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. (Acts 1:22)

This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses. (Acts 2:32)

And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. (Acts 3:15)

And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. (Acts 4:33)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 19-23

The Resurrection of Christ: Was attested by:

35. His enemies

Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

So they took the money, and did as they were taught:

and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day. (Matt. 28:11-15)

36. Asserted and preached by the Apostles

But had certain questions against him of their own superstition,

and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. (Acts 25:19)

That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead,

and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles. (Acts 26:23)

The Resurrection of Christ: Saints:

37. Begotten to a lively hope

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, (1 Pet. 1:3)

Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory;

that your faith and hope might be in God. (1 Pet. 1:21)

38. Desire to know the power of

That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; (Phil. 3:10)

39. Should keep, in remembrance

Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David

was raised from the dead according to my gospel: (2 Tim. 2:8)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 24-27

The Resurrection of Christ: Saints:

40. Shall rise in the likeness of

For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: (Rom. 6:5)

And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. (1 Cor. 15:49)
Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21)

41. Is an emblem of the new birth

Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom. 6:4)
Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead. (Col. 2:12)

42. The first-fruits of our resurrection

That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles. (Acts 26:23)
But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. (1 Cor. 15:20)
But every man in his own order:

Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. (1 Cor. 15:23)

43. The truth of the gospel involved in

And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. (1 Cor. 15:14-15)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Day 28

The Resurrection of Christ: Saints:

44. Followed by His exaltation

Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. (Acts 4:10-11)

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. (Rom. 8:34)

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, (Eph. 1:20)

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; (Phil. 2:9-10)

I am he that liveth, and was dead;

and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen;

and have the keys of hell and of death. (Rev. 1:18)

THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST: Days 29-31

The Resurrection of Christ: Saints:

45. An assurance of the judgment

Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31)

The Resurrection of Christ: Typified:

46. Isaac

And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked,
and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns:
and Abraham went and took the ram,
and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. (Gen. 22:13)
Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead;
from whence also he received him in a figure. (Heb. 11:19)

47. Jonah

And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land. (Jonah 2:10)
For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly;
so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. (Matt. 12:40)

7) The Ascension of Christ

Ascend means to “go up.” But what about gravity?

Christ is above the laws of gravity because He made the laws and He is greater than the laws of nature. It was Christ’s power that had Him ascend to the right hand of the Father. And that power lives in us to ascend above our circumstances and live in Him in the heavenly places!! We are there in Christ and we are here in His power – His power over death and the power of His resurrected and ascended life!!

The Love of Christ

The Love of Christ cannot be expressed in mere words. He IS love and He has SHOWN us His love. What manner of love is this that we should be called children of God – and that is who we are!!!

God so loved the world While we were still sinners God sent Jesus to die for us. And if that is not enough we can believe each day by faith that Jesus loves me, this I know, for the Bible tells me so.
Amazing Grace!! Amazing Love!!

THE ASCENSION OF CHRIST: Days 1-2

1. Prophecies respecting

Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. (Psa. 24:7)

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psa. 68:18)

But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:7-8)

2. Foretold by Himself

What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before? (John 6:62)

Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me. (John 7:33)

Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. (John 14:28)

But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? (John 16:5)

Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. (John 20:17)

3. Forty days after His resurrection

To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: (Acts 1:3)

4. Described

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9)

THE ASCENSION OF CHRIST: Days 3-4

5. From Mount Olivet

And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. (Luke 24:50)

And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples, (Mark 11:1)

Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey. (Acts 1:12)

6. While blessing His disciples

And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. (Luke 24:50)

7. When He had atoned for sin

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12)

But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; (Heb. 10:12)

8. Was triumphant

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psa. 68:18)

9. Was to supreme power and dignity

Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? (Luke 24:26)

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: (Eph. 1:20-21)

Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God;

angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (1 Pet. 3:22)

THE ASCENSION OF CHRIST: Days 5-7

10. As the forerunner of His people

Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 6:20)

11. To intercede

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. (Rom. 8:34)
For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: (Heb. 9:24)

12. To send the Holy Spirit

Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. (John 16:7)
Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. (Acts 2:33)

13. To receive gifts for men

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psa. 68:18)
Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:8)
And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; (Eph. 4:11)

14. To prepare a place for His people

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. (John 14:2)

THE ASCENSION OF CHRIST: Days 8-9

15. His second coming shall be in like manner as

And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:10-11)

16. Typified

Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: (Lev. 16:15)
Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 6:20)
But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people: (Heb. 9:7)
Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; (Heb. 9:9)
Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12)

THE LOVE OF CHRIST: Days 10-12

The Love of Christ

1. To the Father

Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. (Psa. 91:14)

But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence. (John 14:31)

2. To His church

Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards. Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck. (Songs 4:8-9)

I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved. (Songs 5:1)

As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. (John 15:9)

Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. (Eph. 5:24)

3. To those who love Him

I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. (Prov. 8:17)

He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. (John 14:21)

THE LOVE OF CHRIST: Days 13-15

The Love of Christ Manifested in His:

4. Coming to seek the lost

For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. (Luke 19:10)

5. Praying for His enemies

Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.

And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34)

6. Giving Himself for us

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20)

7. Dying for us

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. (John 15:13)

Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us:

and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. (1 John 3:16)

8. Washing away our sins

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Rev. 1:5)

9. Interceding for us

Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. (Heb. 7:25)

For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: (Heb. 9:24)

THE LOVE OF CHRIST: Days 16-18

The Love of Christ Manifested in His:

10. Sending the Spirit

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psa. 68:18)

Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. (John 16:7)

11. Rebukes and chastisements

As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. (Rev. 3:19)

12. Passes knowledge

And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. (Eph. 3:19)

13. To be imitated

A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (John 13:34)

This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. (John 15:12)

And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us,

and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. (Eph. 5:2)

Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us:

and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. (1 John 3:16)

THE LOVE OF CHRIST: Days 19-22

The Love of Christ To saints, is:

14. Unquenchable

Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it:
if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned. (Songs 8:7)

15. Constraining

For the love of Christ constraineth us;
because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: (2 Cor. 5:14)

16. Unchangeable

Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come
that he should depart out of this world unto the Father,
having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. (John 13:1)

17. Indissoluble

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?
shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? (Rom. 8:35)

18. Obedient saints abide in

If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love;
even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. (John 15:10)

THE LOVE OF CHRIST: Days 23-27

The Love of Christ to saints, is:

19. Saints obtain victory through

Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. (Rom. 8:37)

20. Is the banner over His saints

He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was love. (Songs 2:4)

21. Is the ground of His saints love to Him

Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. (Luke 7:47)

22. To saints, shall be acknowledge even by enemies

Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. (Rev. 3:9)

23. Illustrated

For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. (Matt. 18:11-13)

THE LOVE OF CHRIST: Days 28-31

The Love of Christ Exemplified towards:

24. Peter

But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not:

and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. (Luke 22:32)

And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. (Luke 22:61)

25. Lazarus, &c.

Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. (John 11:5)

Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! (John 11:36)

26. His apostles

Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father,

having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. (John 13:1)

A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (John 13:34)

27. John

Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. (John 13:23)

8) The Excellency & Glory of Christ

Christ is Absolutely amazing. He is one with the Father.

**He is 100% God and 100% Man. He is the God-Man. God took on humanity.
And we see His glory and excellency in His life while He walked here on earth
and in His eternal life
.....past, present, future!!!**

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 1-5

1. As God

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. (John 1:1-5)
Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: (Phil. 2:6)
Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; (Phil. 2:9-10)

2. As the Son of God

And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matt. 3:17)
And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Heb. 1:6-8)

3. As one with the Father

I and my Father are one. (John 10:30)
But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him. (John 10:38)

4. As the First-born

Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: (Col. 1:15)
And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. (Col. 1:18)

5. As the First-begotten

And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. (Heb. 1:6)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 6-8

6. As Lord of lords, &c

These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14)

7. As the image of God

Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: (Col. 1:15)

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: (Heb. 1:3)

8. As Creator

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (John 1:3)

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: (Col. 1:16)

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; (Heb. 1:2)

9. As the Blessed of God

Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. (Psa. 45:2)

10. As Mediator

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; (1 Tim. 2:5)

But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Heb. 8:6)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 9-11

11. As Prophet

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. (Deut. 18:15-16)

For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:22)

12. As Priest

The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent,
Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.
(Psa. 110:4)

For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15)

13. As King

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the LORD sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke. Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts. (Isa. 6:1-5)

These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. (John 12:41)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 12-16

14. As Judge

For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Matt. 16:27)

When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: (Matt. 25:31)

And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. (Matt. 25:33)

15. As Shepherd

Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:10-11)

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)

I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. (John 10:14)

16. As Head of the Church

And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, (Eph. 1:22)

17. As the true Light

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. (Luke 1:78-79)

In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (John 1:4)

That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (John 1:9)

18. As the foundation of the Church

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Isa. 28:16)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 17-21

19. As the way

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life:
no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (John 14:6)

Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; (Heb. 10:19-20)

20. As the truth

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding,
that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ.
This is the true God, and eternal life. (1 John 5:20)

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy,
he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth,
and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Rev. 3:7)

21. As the life

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life:

he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: (John 11:25)

When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:4)

And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. (1 John 5:11)

22. As incarnate

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory,
the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

23. In His words

And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.

And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? (Luke 4:22)

The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. (John 7:46)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 22-23

24. In His works

And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works? (Matt. 13:54)

This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him. (John 2:11)

25. In His sinless perfection

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself. For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Heb. 7:26-28)

26. In the fulness of His grace and truth

Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. (Psa. 45:2)

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

27. In His transfiguration

And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. (Matt. 17:2)

For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount. (2 Peter 1:16-18)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 24-25

28. In His exaltation

But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. (Acts 7:55-56)

Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: (Eph. 1:21)

29. In the calling of the Gentiles

His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed. (Psa. 72:17)

The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. (John 12:21)

And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified. (John 12:23)

30. In the restoration of the Jews

When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory. (Psa. 102:16)

31. In His triumph

Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah?

this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. (Isa. 63:1-3)

And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. (Rev. 19:11)

And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. (Rev. 19:16)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 26-28

32. Followed His sufferings

Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you: Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. (1 Peter 1:10-11)

33. Followed His resurrection

Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God. (1 Peter 1:21)

34. Is unchangeable

And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. (Heb. 1:10-12)

35. Is incomparable

My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand. (Songs 5:10)

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: (Phil. 2:9)

36. Imparted to saints

And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one: (John 17:22)

But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. (2 Cor. 3:18)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Day 29

37. Celebrated by the redeemed

And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:11-14) (see: Rev. 5:8-14)

After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 7:9-12)

THE EXCELLENCY & GLORY OF CHRIST: Days 30-31

38. Revealed in the gospel

And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together:
for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. (Isa. 40:5)

39. Saints shall rejoice at the revelation of

But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings;
that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. (1 Peter 4:13)

40. Saints shall behold, in heaven

Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am;
that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me:
for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. (John 17:24)

9) The Miracles of Christ

Christ performed miracles in the OT, in the NT, and He continues to perform miracles.

His daily interaction with us and His answered prayers are miracles.

His healings, forgiveness, faithfulness, etc. are all miracles.

He is SUPERNatural in all He does.

Jesus IS the miracle we all need!!

The Humility of Christ

There is power in Christ's humility. It takes power, strength, and self-denial to walk in humility. Jesus throughout His ministry and to the cross showed us true humility. He also was strong enough to walk in the truth of who He was – humbly!! He is the example for all of us of true humility and He desires to manifest His humility through us!!

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Day 1

1. Water turned to wine

And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now. (John 2:6-10)

2. Nobleman's son healed

So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house. (John 4:46-53)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 2-3

3. Centurion's servant healed

For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his house. (Matt. 9:5-7) (see: Matt. 9:5-13)

4. Draughts of fish

Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake. (Luke 5:4-6) And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. (John 21:6)

5. Devils cast out (5 different times)

And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. (Matt. 8:28-32)

As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. (Matt. 9:32-33) (see also: Matt. 15:22-28; Matt. 17:14-18; Mark 1:23-27)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 4-5

6. Peter's wife's mother healed

And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them. (Matt. 8:14-15)

7. Lepers cleansed

And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean.

And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. (Matt. 8:3)

And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests.

And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed. (Luke 17:14)

8. Paralytic healed

And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house. And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion. (Mark 2:8-12) (see: Mark 2:3-12)

9. Withered hand restored

And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying,

Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him. And he said unto them,

What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? How much then is a man better than a sheep?

Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days. Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand.

And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other. (Matt. 12:10-13)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 6-7

10. Impotent man healed

And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath. (John 5:5-9)

11. The dead raised to life

While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. (Matt. 9:18) Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? (Matt. 19:23-25) Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. (Luke 7:12-15) And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. (John 11:43-44) (see: John 11:11-44)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 8-9

12. Issue of blood stopped

And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. (Matt. 9:20-22)

13. The blind restored to sight (3 different times)

And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us. And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it. (Matt. 9:27-30)
(see also: Mark 8:22-25; John 9:1-7)

14. The deaf and dumb cured

And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. (Mark 7:32-35)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 10-11

15. The multitude fed (2 different times)

And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children. (Matt. 14:19-21) (see: Matt. 14:15-21)

And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full. And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. (Matt. 15:35-38) (see: Matt. 15:32-38)

16. His walking on the sea

And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid. (Matt. 14:25-27)

17. Peter walking on the sea

And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. (Matt. 14:29)

18. Tempest stilled

And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. (Matt. 8:23-26) And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased. (Matt. 14:32)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 12-13

19. Sudden arrival of the ship

Then they willingly received him into the ship:
and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went. (John 6:21)

20. Tribute money

Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook,
and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth,
thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee. (Matt. 17:27)

21. Woman healed of infirmity

And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years,
and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself. And when Jesus saw her,
he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.
And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. (Luke 13:11-13)

22. Dropsy cured

And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. And Jesus answering spake unto
the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? And they held their peace. And
he took him, and healed him, and let him go; And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had
the dropsy. And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the
sabbath day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; (Luke 14:2-4)

23. Fig tree blighted

And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon,
but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever.
And presently the fig tree withered away. (Matt. 21:19)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 14-15

24. Malchus healed

And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. (Luke 22:50-51)

25. Performed before the messengers of John

And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight. Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. (Luke 7:21-22)

26. Many and divers diseases healed

And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. (Matt. 4:23-24)

And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude,

and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. (Matt. 14:14)

And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them: (Matt. 15:30)

And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils;

and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him. (Mark 1:34)

And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples,

and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed. And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all. (Luke 6:17-19)

THE MIRACLES OF CHRIST: Days 16-17

27. His transfiguration

And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. (Matt. 17:2) (see: Matt. 17:1-8)

28. His resurrection

He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, (Luke 24:6)
No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. (John 10:18)

29. His appearance to His disciples, the doors being shut

Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. (John 20:19)

30. His ascension

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9)

THE HUMILITY OF CHRIST: Days 18-20

1. Declared by Himself

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matt. 11:29)

The Humility of Christ Exhibited in His:

2. Taking our nature

But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: (Phil. 2:7)

For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham. (Heb. 2:16)

3. Birth

And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:)

To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:4-7)

4. Subjection to His parents

And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. (Luke 2:51)

5. Station in life

Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary?

and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Matt. 13:55)

We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is. (John 9:29)

THE HUMILITY OF CHRIST: Days 21-22

The Humility of Christ Exhibited in His:

6. Poverty

And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Luke 9:58)

For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. (2 Cor. 8:9)

7. Partaking of our infirmities

For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15)

Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared; (Heb. 5:7)

8. Submitting to ordinances

Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him. (Matt. 3:13-15)

9. Becoming a servant

Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Matt. 20:28)

For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. (Luke 22:27)

But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: (Phil. 2:7)

THE HUMILITY OF CHRIST: Days 23-25

The Humility of Christ Exhibited in His:

10. Associating with the despised

And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? (Matt. 9:10-11)

Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. (Luke 15:1-2)

11. Refusing honours

I receive not honour from men. (John 5:41)

When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone. (John 6:15)

12. Entry into Jerusalem

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9)

Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. (Matt. 21:5)

And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. (Matt. 21:7)

13. Washing His disciples' feet

After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded. (John 13:5)

14. Obedience

For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. (John 6:38)

Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God.

He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. (Heb. 10:9)

THE HUMILITY OF CHRIST: Days 26-27

The Humility of Christ Exhibited in His:

15. Submitting to sufferings

I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair:

I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Isa. 50:6)

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isa. 53:7)

The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth: (Acts 8:32)

And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. (Matt. 26:37-39)

16. Exposing Himself to reproach and contempt

But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Psa. 22:6)

For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up;

and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. (Psa. 69:9)

For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written,

The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me. (Rom. 15:3)

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief:

and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Isa. 53:3)

THE HUMILITY OF CHRIST: Days 28-31

The Humility of Christ Exhibited in His:

17. Death

As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. (John 10:15)

Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down,

and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. (John 10:17-18)

And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself,

and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:8)

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. (Heb. 12:2)

18. Saints should imitate

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: Who, being in the form of God,

thought it not robbery to be equal with God: But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man,

he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:5-8)

19. On account of, He was despised

Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon?

and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. (Mark 6:3)

We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is. (John 9:29)

20. His exaltation, the result of

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: (Phil. 2:9)

10) The Human Nature of Christ

The name Jesus is the name used for His humanity. Christ for His divinity. The Jews knew the Messiah would be God. Jesus was the name given not only for His humanity but it meant He would save His people from their sin. Prophetic?? Yes. And totally “human” was Jesus. I am amazed by Christ’s divinity: His miracles, His power, His glory, etc. But what amazes me more as I walk in my own humanity with the day to day struggles is how Jesus was able to be totally human. He suffered, wept, grieved, laughed, etc. and was without sin. So where else can I go in my struggles as a human? Nowhere else but Jesus for He is the One Who is able to help me in my humanity. He is the God-Man!!

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 1-2

The Human Nature of Christ

1. Was necessary to His mediatorial office

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; (1 Tim. 2:5)

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17)

But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. (Gal. 4:4-5)

For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. (1 Cor. 15:21)

What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. (Rom. 6:15)

I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh:

for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. (Rom. 6:19)

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

2. Conception in the Virgin's womb

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. (Matt. 1:18)

And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. (Luke 1:31)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 3-7

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

3. Birth

And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. (Matt. 1:16)

And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS. (Matt. 1:25)

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews?

for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him (Matt. 2:2)

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes,

and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:7)

For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Luke 2:11)

4. Partaking of flesh and blood

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory,

the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; (Heb. 2:14)

5. Having a human soul

Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death:

tarry ye here, and watch with me. (Matt. 26:38)

And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:

and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:46)

He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ,

that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. (Acts 2:31)

6. Circumcision

And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS,

which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. (Luke 2:21)

7. Increase in wisdom and stature

And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man. (Luke 2:52)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 8-12

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

8. Weeping

And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, (Luke 19:41)

Jesus wept. (John 11:35)

9. Hungering

And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. (Matt. 4:2)

Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered. (Matt. 21:18)

10. Thirsting

There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. (John 4:7)

After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished,

that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. (John 19:28)

11. Sleeping

And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea,

insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. (Matt. 8:24)

And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him,

and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish? (Mark 4:38)

12. Being subject to weariness

Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well:

and it was about the sixth hour. (John 4:6)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 13-16

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

13. Being a man of sorrows

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Isa. 53:3-4)

And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly:

and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. (Luke 22:44)

When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled. (John 11:33)

Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. (John 12:27)

14. Being buffeted

Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him;

and others smote him with the palms of their hands, (Matt. 26:67)

And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? (Luke 22:64)

15. Enduring indignities

And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. (Luke 23:11)

16. Being scourged

Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. (Matt. 27:26)

And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? (Luke 22:64)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 17-21

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

17. Being nailed to the cross

For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet. (Psa. 22:16)

And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. (Luke 23:33)

18. Death

When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. (John 19:30)

19. Side being pierced

But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. (John 19:34)

20. Burial

And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. (Matt. 27:59-60)

And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre. (Mark 15:46)

21. Resurrection

And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. (Acts 3:15)

Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David

was raised from the dead according to my gospel: (2 Tim. 2:8)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 22-23

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

22. Was like our own in all things except sin

For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:22)

But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:7-8)

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb 2:17)

23. Was without sin

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; (Heb. 7:26)

For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Heb. 7:28)

And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. (1 John 3:5)

Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: (1 Pet. 2:22)

For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15)

Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this,

he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all. (John 18:38)

Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? (John 8:46)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 24-25

The Human Nature of Christ Is proved by His:

24. Was submitted to the evidence of the senses

Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see;

for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. (Luke 24:39)

Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands;

and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. (John 20:27)

That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes,

which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

(For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life,

which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) (1 John 1:1-2)

The Human Nature of Christ: Was of the seed of:

25. The woman

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed;

it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15)

And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah. (Isa. 7:4)

How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter?

for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man. (Jer. 31:22)

And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb,

and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. (Luke 1:31)

But when the fulness of the time was come,

God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, (Gal. 4:4)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 26-27

The Human Nature of Christ: Was of the seed of:

26. Abraham

And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;
because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Gen. 22:18)

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not,
And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Gal. 3:16)

For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham. (Heb. 2:16)

27. David

And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee,
which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. (2 Sam. 7:12)

And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee:
thy throne shall be established for ever. (2 Sam. 7:16)

Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.

His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. (Psa. 89:35-36)

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch,
and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5)

Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David. (Matt. 22:42)

And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth,

he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. (Mark 10:47)

Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him,

that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne; (Acts 2:30)

Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: (Acts 13:23)

Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord,

which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; (Rom. 1:3)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Days 28-30

The Human Nature of Christ: Was of the seed of:

28. Genealogy of

The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. (Matt. 1:1)
(see: Matt. 1:1-17)

And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli, (Luke 3:23) (see: Luke 3:23-38)

29. Attested by Himself

And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Matt. 8:20)

When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? (Matt. 16:13)

30. Confession of, a test of belonging to God

(Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,) (John 4:2)

THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST: Day 31

The Human Nature of Christ: Was of the seed of:

31. Acknowledged by men

Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. (Mark 6:3)

Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is. (John 7:27)

Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe.

And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man! (John 19:5)

Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: (Acts 2:22)

32. Denied by Antichrist

And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. (1 John 4:3)

For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. (2 John 1:7)

11) The Second Coming of Christ (part 1)

Christ Jesus kept His Word by coming in the flesh at His First Coming. Over 320 Messianic prophecies were fulfilled then. There are more prophecies about His Second Coming to be fulfilled than was fulfilled at His First Coming. Can we believe Jesus for His Second Coming? Of course, He cannot lie. He suffered so much that this could not be a far-fetched story.

It is the truth – because JESUS is the truth!!

And so we look forward to His Second Coming. To see Him in His glory. To see His face. To see the fulfillment of the Marriage of the Bride. And the list goes on.

I'm looking forward to His Second Coming.

Are you?

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST (part 1): Days 1-7

1. Time of, unknown

But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. (Matt. 24:36)

But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father. (Mark 13:32)

The Second Coming of Christ: Called the:

2. Times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord

Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. (Acts 3:19)

3. Times of restitution of all things

Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. (Acts 3:21)

Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. (Rom. 8:21)

4. Last time

Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (1 Peter 1:5)

5. Appearing of Jesus Christ

That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: (1 Peter 1:7)

6. Revelation of Jesus Christ

Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; (1 Peter 1:13)

7. Glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; (Titus 2:13)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 8-12

The Second Coming of Christ: Called the:

8. Coming of the day of God

Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? (2 Peter. 3:12)

9. Day of our Lord Jesus Christ

Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Cor. 1:8)

The Second Coming of Christ Foretold by:

10. Prophets

I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13)

And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, (Jude 1:14)

11. Himself

When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: (Matt. 25:31)

And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. (John 14:3)

12. Apostles

And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you: (Acts 3:20)

That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: (1 Tim. 6:14)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 13-17

The Second Coming of Christ Foretold by:

13. Angels

And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:10-11)

14. Signs preceding

And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? And Jesus answered and said unto them, (Matt. 24:3-4a) (see: Matt. 24:3-51)

The Second Coming of Christ: The Manner of:

15. In clouds

And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Matt. 24:30)

Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. (Matt. 26:64)
Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Rev. 1:7)

16. In the glory of His Father

For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Matt. 16:27)

17. In His own glory

When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: (Matt. 25:31)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 18-22

The Second Coming of Christ: The Manner of:

18. In flaming fire

In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: (2 Thess. 1:8)

19. With power and great glory

And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Matt. 24:30)

20. As He ascended

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9)

Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11)

21. With a shout and the voice of the Archangel

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: (1 Thess. 4:16)

22. Accompanied by Angels

For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Matt. 16:27)

When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: (Matt. 25:31)

Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. (Mark 8:38)

And to you who are troubled rest with us,

when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, (2 Thess. 1:7)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 23-27

The Second Coming of Christ: The Manner of:

23. With His saints

To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints. (1 Thess. 3:13)

And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, (Jude 1:14)

24. Suddenly

Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. (Mark 13:36)

25. Unexpectedly

Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. (Matt. 24:44)

Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. (Luke 12:40)

26. As a thief in the night

For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. (1 Thess. 5:2)

But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat,

the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. (2 Peter 3:10)

Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Rev. 16:15)

27. As the lightning

For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (Matt. 24:27)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 28-31

The Second Coming of Christ: The Manner of:

28. The heavens and earth shall be dissolved, &c at

But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. (2 Pet. 3:10)

Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? (2 Pet. 3:12)

29. They who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: (1 Thess. 4:16)

30. The saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet Him

Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (1 Thess. 4:17)

31. Is not to make atonement

So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28)

Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. (Rom. 6:9-10)

For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. (Heb. 10:14)

12) The Second Coming of Christ (part 2)

Christ Jesus kept His Word by coming in the flesh at His First Coming. Over 320 Messianic prophecies were fulfilled then. There are more prophecies about His Second Coming to be fulfilled than was fulfilled at His First Coming. Can we believe Jesus for His Second Coming? Of course, He cannot lie. He suffered so much that this could not be a far-fetched story.

It is the truth – because JESUS is the truth!!

And so we look forward to His Second Coming. To see Him in His glory. To see His face. To see the fulfillment of the Marriage of the Bride. And the list goes on.

I'm looking forward to His Second Coming.

Are you?

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST (part 2): Days 1-4

The Second Coming of Christ: The purposes of, are to:

32. Complete the salvation of saints

So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many;
and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28)
Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation
ready to be revealed in the last time. (1 Pet. 1:5)

33. Be glorified in His saints

When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe
(because our testimony among you was believed) in that day. (2 Thess. 1:10)

34. Be admired in them that believe

When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe
(because our testimony among you was believed) in that day. (2 Thess. 1:10)

35. Bring to light the hidden things of darkness

Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come,
who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness,
and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts:
and then shall every man have praise of God. (1 Cor. 4:5)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 5-6

The Second Coming of Christ: The purposes of, are to:

36. Judge

Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people. (Psa. 50:3-4)

For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: (John 5:22)

I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ,

who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; (2 Tim. 4:1)

To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them

of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed,

and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. (Jude 1:15)

And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God;

and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life:

and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. (Rev. 20:11-13)

37. Reign

Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously. (Isa. 24:23)

And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14)

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying,

The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 7-12

The Second Coming of Christ: The purposes of, are to:

38. Destroy death

For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. (1 Cor. 15:25-26)

39. Every eye shall see Him at

Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Rev. 1:7)

40. Should be always considered as at hand

The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. (Rom. 13:12)

Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. (Phil. 4:5)

But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. (1 Pet. 4:7)

41. Blessedness of being prepared for

Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. (Matt. 24:46)

Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching:

verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat,

and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch,

or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants. (Luke 12:37-38)

The Second Coming of Christ: Saints:

42. Assured of

For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God: (Job 19:25-26)

43. Love

Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (2 Tim. 4:8)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 13-18

The Second Coming of Christ: Saints:

44. Look for

For our conversation is in heaven;
from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

(Phil. 3:20)

Looking for that blessed hope,
and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; (Titus 2:13)

45. Wait for

So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: (1 Cor. 1:7)

And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead,
even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. (1 Thess. 1:10)

46. Haste to

Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens
being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? (2 Pet. 3:12)

47. Pray for

He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. (Rev. 22:20)

48. Should be ready for

Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. (Matt. 24:44)

Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. (Luke 12:40)

49. Should watch for

Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. (Matt. 24:42)

Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight,
or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch. (Mark 13:35-37)

Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things
that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man. (Luke 21:36)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 19-21

The Second Coming of Christ: Saints:

50. Should be patient to

And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. (2 Thess. 3:5)
Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.
Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. (James 5:7-8)

51. Shall be preserved to

Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ: (Phil. 1:6)
And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (2 Tim. 4:18)
Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (1 Pet. 1:5)
Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, (Jude 1:24)

52. Shall not be ashamed at

And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. (1 John 2:28)
Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world. (1 John 4:17)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 22-25

The Second Coming of Christ: Saints:

53. Shall be blameless at

Who shall also confirm you unto the end,

that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Cor. 1:8)

To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints. (1 Thess. 3:13)

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Thess. 5:23)

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, (Jude 1:24)

54. Shall be like Him at

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21)

Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be:

but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (1 John 3:2)

55. Shall see Him as He is, at

Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be:

but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (1 John 3:2)

56. Shall appear with Him in glory at

When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col 3:4)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 26-28

The Second Coming of Christ: Saints:

57. Shall receive a crown of glory at

Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (2 Tim. 4:8)

And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (1 Pet. 5:4)

58. Shall reign with Him at

And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him. (Dan. 7:27)

If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us: (2 Tim. 2:12)

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth. (Rev. 5:10)

Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. (Rev. 20:6)

And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 22:5)

59. Faith of, shall be found to praise at

That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: (1 Pet. 1:7)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Days 29-30

The Second Coming of Christ: The wicked:

60. Scoff at

Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. (2 Pet. 3:3-4)

61. Presume upon the delay of

But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; (Matt. 24:48)

62. Shall be surprised by

But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (Matt. 24:37-39)

For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1 Thess. 5:3)

But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. (2 Pet. 3:10)

63. Shall be punished at

In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; (2 Thess. 1:8-9)

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST: Day 31

The Second Coming of Christ: The wicked:

64. The man of sin to be destroyed at

And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: (2 Thess. 2:8)

65. Illustrated

And at midnight there was a cry made,

Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. (Matt. 25:6)

And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. (Luke 12:36)

And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. (Luke 12:39)

He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. (Luke 19:12)

And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness:

for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. (Luke 12:15)

13) Example of Christ

Christ Jesus lived the perfect life here on Earth. He has shown the example of a perfect life. We are in the process of becoming more like Christ. By God's grace we are being changed from glory to glory. We are not what we once were nor are we yet what we shall be.

Praise God for Christ's example.

Through His power, may our life become more and more like His.

Christ the Shepherd

Christ Jesus is the Good, Great, and Chief Shepherd.

While David spent time in the field "tending the sheep" he got a revelation of the coming "Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world." David stayed close to the sheep and often returned to the fields to know where he had come from and to continue to meditate on the coming Messiah. Jesus, is not only the "Lamb of God" but He is the Shepherd Who holds us close to His heart. He guides us, tends us, disciplines us, etc. And though we walk through the valley of the shadow of death we shall fear no evil – for the Shepherd has gone before us and He will never leave us nor forsake us!!

THE EXAMPLE OF CHRIST: Days 1-6

1. Is perfect

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; (Heb. 7:26)

The Example of Christ: Conformity to, required in:

2. Holiness

But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. (1 Pet. 1:15-16)
Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ: (Rom. 1:6)

3. Righteousness

He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. (1 John 2:6)

4. Purity

And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. (1 John 3:3)

5. Love

A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (John 13:34)

And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. (Eph. 5:2)
Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. (1 John 3:16)

6. Humility

For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. (Luke 22:27)

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: (Phil. 2:5)

But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: (Phil. 2:7)

THE EXAMPLE OF CHRIST: Days 7-12

7. Meekness

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matt. 11:29)

8. Obedience

If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. (John 15:10)

9. Self-denial

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. (Matt. 16:24)

For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me. (Rom. 15:3)

10. Ministering to others

Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Matt. 20:28)

If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. (John 13:14-15)

11. Benevolence

I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive. (Acts 20:35)

Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also. (2 Cor. 8:7)

For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. (2 Cor. 8:9)

12. Forgiving injuries

Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. (Col. 3:13)

THE EXAMPLE OF CHRIST: Days 13-19

13. Overcoming the world

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. (John 16:33)

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world:

and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (1 John 5:4)

14. Being not of the world

They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. (John 17:16)

15. Being guileless

For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: (1 Pet. 2:21-22)

16. Suffering wrongfully

For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not;

but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: (1 Pet. 2:21-23)

17. Suffering for righteousness

For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. (Heb. 12:3-4)

18. Saints predestinated to follow

For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29)

19. Conformity to, progressive

But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord,

are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. (2 Cor. 3:18)

CHRIST THE SHEPHERD: Days 20-23

1. Foretold

But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:) (Gen. 49:24)

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. (Ezek. 34:23)

And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them. (Ezek. 37:24)

2. The chief

And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (1 Peter. 5:4)

3. The good

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)

I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. (John 10:14)

4. The great

And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth. (Micah 5:4)

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, (Heb. 13:20)

CHRIST THE SHEPHERD: Days 24-25

Christ, the Shepherd: His sheep:

5. He knows

I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. (John 10:14)

My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: (John 10:27)

6. He calls

To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice:

and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. (John 10:3)

7. He gathers

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (John 10:16)

8. He guides

He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. (Psa. 23:3)

To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. (John 10:3-4).

9. He feeds

The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. (Psa. 23:1-2)

I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. (John 10:9)

CHRIST THE SHEPHERD: Days 26-27

Christ, the Shepherd: His sheep:

10. He cherishes tenderly

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

11. He protects and preserves

Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock. (Jer. 31:10)
Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them. (Ezek. 34:10)
And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land. (Zech. 9:16)
And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. (John 10:28)

12. He laid down His life for

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7)
Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. (Matt. 26:31)
I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)
As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. (John 10:15)
Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28)

CHRIST THE SHEPHERD: Days 28-31

Christ, the Shepherd: His sheep:

13. He gives eternal life to

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. (John 10:28)

Christ, the Shepherd: Typified:

14. David

And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children?

And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep.

And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him:

for we will not sit down till he come hither. (1 Sam. 16:11)

Christ in Psalms 22/23/24:

15. CHRIST: THE GOOD SHEPHERD: (see Psalm 22):

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)

16. CHRIST: THE GREAT SHEPHERD: (see Psalm 23):

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep,

through the blood of the everlasting covenant, (Hebrews 13:20)

17. CHRIST: THE CHIEF SHEPHERD: (see Psalm 24):

And when the chief Shepherd shall appear,

ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (1 Peter 5:4)

14) Christ: The Mediator

Christ Jesus: the mediator between God and man. The God-man. He is still fully divine and fully man sitting at the right hand of God. He knows our every need because He is one of us.

Christ: Head of the Church

The Head of the Church is the One Who bought the Church with His own precious blood.

Not a dictator. An elected official. Not a “nice guy”.

But God Himself Who bought His church with His blood.

What a price He paid for His Church!!

The Preciousness of Christ

How precious is Jesus? Is He your All and in All? Is He the One Whom you love more than anyone or anything else? Have you experienced His preciousness or had the wonderful revelation of His shed blood on the cross of Calvary for YOU?

CHRIST THE MEDIATOR: Day 1

1. In virtue of His atonement

But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby: And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.

For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. (Eph. 2:13-18)

And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15)

And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24)

CHRIST THE MEDIATOR: Days 2-5

2. The only one between God and man

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; (1 Tim. 2:5)

3. Of the gospel covenant

But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Heb. 8:6)

And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24)

Christ, the Mediator: Typified:

4. Moses

(I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD:

for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying, (Deut. 5:5)

Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. (Gal. 3:19)

5. Aaron

And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. (Num. 16:48)

CHRIST THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH: Days 6-10

1. Predicted:

The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Psa. 118:22)

Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Matt. 21:42)

2. Appointed by God:

And hath put all things under his feet,

and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, (Eph. 1:22)

3. Declared by Himself:

Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Matt. 21:42)

4. As His mystical body:

For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry,

for the edifying of the body of Christ: (Eph. 4:12)

But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things,

which is the head, even Christ: (Eph. 4:15)

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church:

and he is the saviour of the body. (Eph. 5:23)

5. Has the pre-eminence in all things:

But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ;

and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God. (1 Cor. 11:3)

And hath put all things under his feet,

and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, (Eph. 1:22)

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead;

that in all things he might have the preeminence. (Col. 1:18)

CHRIST THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH: Days 11-15

6. Commissioned His Apostles:

And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. (Matt. 10:1)

And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Matt. 10:7)

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (Matt. 28:19)

Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. (John 20:21)

7. Instituted the ordinances:

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (Matt. 28:19)

And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying,

This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. (Luke 22:19-20)

8. Imparts gifts:

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psa. 68:18)

Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high,

he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:8)

9. Saints are complete in:

And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power: (Col. 2:10)

10. Perverters of the truth do not hold:

Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God. (Col. 2:18-19)

PRECIOUSNESS OF CHRIST: Days 16-20

1. To God

And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matt. 3:17)
To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men,
but chosen of God, and precious, (1 Pet. 2:4)

2. To Saints

My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand. (Songs 5:10)
Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord:
for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung,
that I may win Christ, (Phil. 3:8)

Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient,
the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, (1 Pet. 2:7)

Preciousness of Christ On account of His

3. Goodness and beauty

For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty!
corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids. (Zech. 9:17)

4. Excellence and grace

Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips:
therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. (Psa. 45:2)

5. Name

Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth,
therefore do the virgins love thee. (Songs 1:3)

Being made so much better than the angels,
as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. (Heb. 1:4)

PRECIOUSNESS OF CHRIST: Days 21-26

6. Atonement

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: (1 Pet. 1:19)
And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling,
that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24)

7. Words

Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go?
thou hast the words of eternal life. (John 6:68)

8. Promises

Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of
the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. (2 Pet. 1:4)

9. Care and tenderness

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm,
and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

10. As the corner-stone of the Church

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone,
a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Isa. 28:16)

Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious:
and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. (1 Pet. 2:6)

11. As the source of all grace

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory,
the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)
For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell; (Col. 1:19)

PRECIOUSNESS OF CHRIST: Days 27-28

12. Unsearchable

Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; (Eph. 3:8)

13. Illustrated

As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons.

I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste. (Songs 2:3)

My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand. His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as a raven. His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly set. His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lips like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh. His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires. His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold:

his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars. His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem. (Songs 5:10-16)

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it. (Matt. 13:44-46)

PRECIOUSNESS OF CHRIST: Days 29-31

14. QUOTES:

Now, as always, God discloses Himself to "babes" and hides Himself in thick darkness from the wise and the prudent. We must simplify our approach to Him. We must strip down to essentials (and they will be found to be blessedly few). We must put away all effort to impress, and come with the guileless candor of childhood. If we do this, without doubt God will quickly respond. (A.W. TOZER)

The most critical need of the church at this moment is men, bold men, free men. The church must seek, in prayer and much humility, the coming again of men made of the stuff of which prophets and martyrs are made. (A.W. TOZER)

15. QUOTES:

God is not looking for extraordinary characters as His instruments, but He is looking for humble instruments through whom He can be honored throughout the ages. (A.B.SIMPSON)

Often we want people to pray for us and help us, but we always defeat our object when we look too much to them and lean upon them. The true secret of union is for both to look upon God, and in the act of looking past themselves to Him they are unconsciously united. (A.B.SIMPSON)

16. QUOTES:

The only humility that is really ours is not that which we try to show before God in prayer, but that which we carry with us in our daily conduct. (ANDREW MURRAY)

The greatest test of whether the holiness we profess to seek or to attain is truth and life will be whether it produces an increasing humility in us. In man, humility is the one thing needed to allow God's holiness to dwell in him and shine through him. The chief mark of counterfeit holiness is lack of humility. The holiest will be the humblest. (ANDREW MURRAY)

We had long known the Lord without realizing that meekness and lowliness of heart should be the distinguishing feature of the disciple. (ANDREW MURRAY)

15) Types of Christ

The Old Testament types are but “shadows.” But all shadows have something “real.” The reality is now found in “Christ”. Typology is “picture language”. They give a picture of the real thing. Again, the reality is found in Christ. Most types point to Christ.

A “type” is some person, event, ceremony (structures, furnitures, colors, numbers, etc.) that is recorded to “foreshadow” some future person, event or ceremony.

In types we see the Bible was written by one author; the Holy Spirit – for who else could write these kinds of amazing types and antitypes.

(For more on TYPES/ANTITYPES see www.altogetherlovely.org
Then FREE TEACHINGS. Scroll down to TYPES.)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 1-2

1. Adam

Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come. (Rom. 5:14)
And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul;
the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. (1 Cor. 15:45)

2. Abel

And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. (Gen. 4:8)
And he said, What hast thou done?
the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. (Gen. 4:10)
And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling,
that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24)

3. Abraham

Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham;
for a father of many nations have I made thee. (Gen. 17:5)
Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, (Eph. 3:15)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Day 3

4. Aaron

And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. (Ex. 28:1)

And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron.

So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. (Heb. 5:4-5)

Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: (Lev. 16:15)

But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people: (Heb. 9:7)

For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: (Heb. 9:24)

5. Ark

And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in. (Gen. 7:16)

Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: (1 Pet. 3:20-21)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 4-5

6. Ark of the Covenant

And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee. (Ex. 25:16)

I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Psa. 40:8)

I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles; (Isa. 42:6)

7. Atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of

Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness. (Lev. 16:15-16)

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12)

For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: (Heb. 9:24)

8. Brazen serpent

And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. (Num. 21:9)

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. (John 3:14-15)

9. Brazen altar

And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits. And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass. (Ex. 27:1-2)

We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. (Heb. 13:10)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 6-8

10. Burnt offering

Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock. (Lev. 1:2)

And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering;
and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. (Lev. 1:4)

By the which will we are sanctified
through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. (Heb. 10:10)

11. Cities of refuge

And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither:

and to them ye shall add forty and two cities. (Num. 35:6)

That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: (Heb. 6:18)

12. David

And David reigned over all Israel;

and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people. (2 Sam. 8:15)

And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd:
they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them. (Ezek. 37:24)

Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty;
I have exalted one chosen out of the people. I have found David my servant;
with my holy oil have I anointed him: (Psa. 89:19-20)

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: (Phil. 2:9)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 9-10

13. Eliakim

And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:
And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government
into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.
And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut;
and he shall shut, and none shall open. (Isa. 22:20-22)

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy,
he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth;
and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Rev. 3:7)

14. First-fruits

Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors:
the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. (Ex. 22:29)

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. (1 Cor. 15:20)

15. Golden candlestick

And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made:
his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same. (Ex. 25:31)

Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world:

he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (John 8:12)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 11-12

16. Golden altar

And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle. (Ex. 40:5)

And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the veil:

And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses. (Ex. 40:26-27)

And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer;

and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. (Rev. 8:3)

By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15)

17. Isaac

And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. (Gen. 22:1-2)

By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son, Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called: Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure. (Heb. 11:17-19)

18. Jacob

And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel:

for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Gen. 32:28)

And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. (John 11:42)

Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. (Heb. 7:25)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 13-14

19. Jacob's ladder

And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it. (Gen. 28:12)

And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. (John 1:51)

20. Joseph

And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?

But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. (Gen. 50:19-20)

21. Joshua

There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swear unto their fathers to give them. (Joshua 1:5-6)

For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. (Heb. 4:8-9)

So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses;

and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel according to their divisions by their tribes.

And the land rested from war. (Joshua 11:23)

And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. (Acts 20:32)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 15-16

22. Jonah

Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah.

And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights. (Jonah 1:17)

For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly;

so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. (Matt. 12:40)

23. Laver of brass

Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat: When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD: (Ex. 30:18-20)

In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David

and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1)

That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. (Eph. 5:26-27)

24. Leper's offering

Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water: As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water: And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field. (Lev. 14:4-7)

Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. (Rom. 4:25)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 17-18

25. Man

And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God. And it came to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about the host. And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground. And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat. (Ex. 16:11-15)

Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread. And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. (John 6:32-35)

26. Melchizedek

And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth: And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all. (Gen. 14:18-20)

For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually. Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils. (Heb. 7:1-4) (see: Heb. 7:1-17)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 19-20

27. Mercy-seat

And thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof. And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat. And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof. And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be. And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:17-22)

Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; (Rom. 3:25)

Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. (Heb. 4:16)

28. Morning and evening sacrifices

Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even: And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. (Ex. 29:38-41)

And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou? (John 1:19)

And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! (John 1:36)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Day 21

29. Moses

My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house. (Num. 12:7)

Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. (Heb. 3:2)

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; (Deut. 18:15)

And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:20-22)

30. Noah

And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed. (Gen. 5:29)

For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. (2 Cor. 1:5)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Day 22

31. Paschal lamb

Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house: And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb. Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. (Ex. 12:3-6)

In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof. (Ex. 12:46)

For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled,
A bone of him shall not be broken. (John 19:36)

Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened.

For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: (1 Cor. 5:7)

32. Peace offerings

And if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer it of the herd;
whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD. (Lev. 3:1)

For he is our peace, who hath made both one,
and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; (Eph. 2:14)

And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross,
having slain the enmity thereby: (Eph. 2:16)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Day 23

33. Red heifer

This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which never came yoke: And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face: And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times: And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: ⁶And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer. (Num. 19:2-6)

For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:13-14)

34. Rock of Horeb

Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink.

And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. (Ex. 17:6)

And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. (1 Cor. 10:4)

35. Samson

And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein.

o the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life. (Judges 16:30)

Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. (Col. 2:14-15)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Day 24

36. Scape goat

And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat: And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness: And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness. (Lev. 16:20-22)

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. (Isa. 53:6)

Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. (Isa. 53:12)

37. Sin offering

Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them: If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering. (Lev. 4:2-3)

Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt. (Lev. 4:12)

For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp. Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. (Heb. 13:11-12)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Day 25

38. Solomon

And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (2 Sam. 7:12-13)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32-33)

Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (1 Pet. 2:5)

39. Tabernacle

On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. (Ex. 40:2)

Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. (Ex. 40:34)

But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; (Heb. 9:11)

For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 26-27

40. Table and show bread

Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof. Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them. And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me alway. (Ex. 25:23-30)

And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. (John 1:16)

I am that bread of life. (John 6:48)

41. Temple

And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD. (1 Kings 6:1)

And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it.

So was he seven years in building it. (1 Kings 6:38)

Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. (John 2:19)

But he spake of the temple of his body. (John 2:21)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 28-29

42. Tree of life

And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. (Gen. 2:9)

In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (John 1:4)

In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Rev. 22:2)

43. Trespass offering

And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the LORD, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering. And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein. (Lev. 6:1-7)

Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief:

when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed,

he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. (Isa. 53:10)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 30-31

44. Vail of the tabernacle and temple

And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses. (Ex. 40:21)

And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon. (2 Chr. 3:14)

By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; (Heb. 10:20)

45. Zerubbabel

Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. (Zech. 4:7-9)

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. (Heb. 12:2-3)

16) The LAMB

The Lamb of God. The One sent. The One we get a picture of with Abraham and his son Isaac as Abraham is about to sacrifice Isaac.

God did not allow Abraham to go ahead with the sacrifice.

Isaac was willing to allow his father to sacrifice him.

But the Father did go ahead with the sacrifice of His Only Begotten Son, Jesus – and Jesus was silent before His shearers. Thank You Lord for the LAMB OF GOD!!

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 1-6

1. The young of the flock

Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year:

ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: (Ex. 12:5)

And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel;

for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for peace offerings,

to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD. (Ezek. 45:15)

The Lamb: Described as:

2. Patient

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isa. 53:7)

3. Playful

The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs. (Psa. 114:4)

Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs? (Psa. 114:6)

4. Exposed to danger from wild beasts

And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock: (1 Sam. 17:34)

5. The shepherd's care for

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm,

and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

The Lamb: Used for:

6. Food

Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape. (Deut. 32:14)

And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. (2 Sam. 12:4)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 7-12

The Lamb: Used for:

7. Clothing

The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field. (Prov. 27:26)

8. Sacrifice

And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel: (1 Chr. 29:21)

And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD. (2 Chr. 29:32)

9. Considered a great delicacy

That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall; (Amos 6:4)

The Lamb: Offered in sacrifice:

10. Males

Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year:
ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: (Ex. 12:5)

11. Females

And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings, (Num. 6:14)

12. While sucking

And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son.
If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established. (Isa. 7:9)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 13-16

The Lamb: Used for:

13. At a year old

Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year:

ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: (Ex. 12:5)

And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings, (Num. 6:14)

14. From the earliest times

And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof.

And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering: (Gen. 4:4)

And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering? And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together. (Gen. 22:7-8)

15. Every morning and evening

Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually.

The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even: (Ex. 29:38-39)

And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, for a continual burnt offering.

The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at even; (Num. 28:3-4)

16. At the Passover

Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house: (Ex. 12:3)

And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it. (Ex. 12:6-7)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 17-20

The Lamb: Used for:

17. By the wicked not accepted

To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD:

I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts;

and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. (Isa. 1:11)

He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations. (Isa. 66:3)

18. Numbers of, given by Josiah to the people for sacrifice

And Josiah gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance. (2 Chr. 35:7)

19. The first born of an ass to be redeemed with

And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem. (Ex. 13:13)

But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem.

And none shall appear before me empty. (Ex. 34:20)

20. An extensive commerce in

That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem. (Ezra 7:17)

Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were they thy merchants. (Ezek. 27:21)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 21-23

The Lamb: Used for:

21. Tribute often paid in

And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool. And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool. (2 Kings 3:4)

Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. (Isa. 16:1)

22. Covenants confirmed by gift of

And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. (Gen. 21:28-30)

23. The image of, was the first impression of on money

And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred pieces of money. (Gen. 33:19)

And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. (Joshua 24:32)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 24-27

The Lamb: Illustrative:

24. Of purity of Christ

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: (1 Pet. 1:19)

25. Of Christ as a sacrifice

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith,

Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. (John 1:29)

And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts,

and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. (Rev. 5:6)

26. Of any thing dear or cherished

But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up:

and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat,

and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. (2 Sam. 12:3)

Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight?

thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife,

and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. (2 Sam. 12:9)

27. Of the Lord's people

Then shall the lambs feed after their manner,

and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat. (Isa. 5:17)

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid;

and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. (Isa. 11:6)

TYPES OF CHRIST: Days 28-31

The Lamb: Illustrative:

28. Of weak believers

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isa. 40:11)

So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. (John 21:15)

29. (Patience of,) of the patience of Christ

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isa. 53:7)

The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth: (Acts 8:32)

30. (Among wolves,) of ministers among the ungodly

Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. (Luke 10:3)

31. (Deserted and exposed,) of Israel deprived of God's protection

For Israel slideth back as a backsliding heifer:

now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place. (Hos. 4:16)

32. (Brought to slaughter,) of the wicked under judgments

I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats. (Jer. 51:40)

33. (Consumed in sacrifice,) of complete destruction of the wicked

But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away. (Psa. 37:20)

17) Christ's Resurrection & The Christian Faith

Christ is Risen (10)

Resurrection Appearances (11)

The Christian Faith (10)

The Christian Faith is based on facts: Manuscripts, archeology, prophecy, scripture all point to the fact that the Bible is true – it is truly God's Word – the Divine Word of God spoken by God through man. Paul writes that if there is no resurrection then our belief is in vain and we are still in our sins. But because Jesus is not in the grave – we have the hope of eternal life in Christ Jesus. The Christian Faith is Based on Facts.

Christ is Risen: 10 Reasons to Believe: Days 1-4

1. A Public Execution Assured His Death

As He stood before Pilate, the governor of Judea, religious leaders accused Jesus of claiming to be the king of the Jews. He was crucified between two criminals. These Roman soldiers were experts in not only killing people but in making them suffer.

2. A High Official Secured The Gravesite

Pilate ordered the official seal of Rome to be attached to the tomb to put grave robbers on notice. The Roman guards had good reason for staying alert--the penalty for falling asleep while on watch was death.

3. In Spite Of Guards, The Grave Was Found Empty

On the morning after the Sabbath, two disciples rushed to the burial site. The tomb was empty except for Jesus' burial wrappings, which were lying neatly in place.

4. Many People Claimed To Have Seen Him Alive

About AD 55, the apostle Paul wrote that the resurrected Christ had been seen by Peter, the 12 apostles, more than 500 people (many of whom were still alive at the time of his writing), James, and himself.

And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. (1 Corinthians 15:5-8).

Christ is Risen: 10 Reasons to Believe: Days 5-7

5. His Apostles Were Dramatically Changed

Even after they were imprisoned, threatened, and forbidden to speak in the name of Jesus, the apostles said to the Jewish leaders, "We ought to obey God rather than men" (Acts 5:29).

After they were beaten for disobeying the orders of the Jewish council, these once-cowardly apostles "did not cease teaching and preaching Jesus as the Christ" (Acts 5:42).

6. Witnesses Were Willing To Die For Their Claims

They died for their claim that Jesus Christ had not only died for their sins but that He had risen bodily from the dead to show that He was like no other spiritual leader who had ever lived.

7. Jewish Believers Changed Their Day Of Worship

The Sabbath day of rest and worship was basic to the Jewish way of life. Yet Jewish followers of Christ began worshiping with Gentile believers on a new day. The first day of the week, the day on which they believed Christ had risen from the dead, replaced the Sabbath. The "new order" replaced the old.

For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus

hath made me free from the law of sin and death. (Romans 8:2)

Christ is Risen: 10 Reasons to Believe: Days 8-10

8. Although It Was Unexpected, It Was Clearly Predicted

Prophet Isaiah's predicted of a suffering servant who would bear the sins of Israel, being led like a lamb to the slaughter, before God "prolong[ed] His days". Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. (Isaiah 53:10). Jesus predicted His suffering five different times in the Scriptures.

Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. (Luke 18:31-34)

9. It Was A Fitting Climax To A Miraculous Life

Jesus walked on water; healed the sick; opened blind eyes, deaf ears, and tongue-tied mouths; restored crippled limbs; cast out demons; stilled a violent storm; and raised the dead. He asked questions wise men couldn't answer. And He confronted hypocrites with words that exposed their cover up. If all this was true, should we be surprised that His enemies didn't have the last word?

10. It Fits The Experience Of Those Who Trust Him

It is the experience of people all over the world who have "died" to their old ways so that Christ can live His life through them.

"If the Spirit of Him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, He who raised Christ from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit who dwells in you" (Romans 8:11).

Resurrection Appearances: Days 11-13

1. Jesus appeared first to Mary Magdalene

Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. (Mark 16:9) But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre, And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. (John 20:11-12) (see: John 20:11-18)

2. Then to the women

And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me. (Matt. 28:9-10)

3. Then to Peter

Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. (Luke 24:34) And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: (1 Cor. 15:5) Go into Galilee, and there shall they see me. (Matt. 28:9-10)

Resurrection Appearances: Days 14-15

4. Then in the late afternoon to the two disciples on the road to Emmaus

And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

And they talked together of all these things which had happened. (Luke 24:13-14)

And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. (Luke 24:31-35) (see: Luke 24:13-35)

5. Then in the evening to the disciples in the “Upper Room”

Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side.

Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the LORD. (John 20:19-20)

But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. (John 20:24) (see: John 20:19-24) (see: Luke 24:36-48)

Resurrection Appearances: Days 16-18

6. A week later, to the same disciples with Thomas present

And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My LORD and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. (John 20:26-29) (see: John 20:24-29)

7. Later, He appeared to seven disciples on the shore of the Seas of Galilee

After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself. There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. (John 21:1-2) (John 21:1-25)

8. Then to the “Eleven” on a mountain in Galilee

Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. (Matt. 28:16-17) (see: Matt. 28:16-20)
Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. (Mark 16:14) (see: Mark 16:14-18)

Resurrection Appearances: Days 19-20

9. Then to the 500 brethren at once

After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. (1 Cor. 15:6)

Then to James

After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. (1 Cor. 15:7)

10. Then He ascended to Heaven in the presence of His disciples from the Mount of Olives

And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen. (Luke 24:50-53)

So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. (Mark 16:19)

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9)

Resurrection Appearances: Day 21

11. Then He appeared to Steven

But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. (Acts 7:55-56) (Acts 7:52-56)

Then He appeared to Paul (Saul) on the road to Damascus

And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven: And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. (Acts 9:3-6)

And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. (1 Cor. 15:8)

The Christian Faith (10 Reasons to Believe In): Days 22-24

1. The Credibility Of Its Founder

Christ said He came from heaven to fulfill prophecy, to die for our sins, and to bring to His Father all who believe in Him. Logic says that He was either a liar, a lunatic, a legend, or the Lord of heaven. His first-century followers drew their own conclusions. They said they saw Him walk on water, still a storm, heal crippled limbs, feed 5,000 with a few pieces of bread and fish, live a blameless life, die a terrible death, and alive again. During His ministry, when some of Jesus' followers took issue with His teachings and left, He asked those closest to Him if they too wanted to leave. Peter spoke for the others when he said, "Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life. Also we have come to believe and know that You are the Christ, the Son of the living God" (John 6:68-69).

2. The Reliability Of Its Book

Written over a period of about 1,600 years by 40 different authors, the book on which the Christian faith rests tells one story that begins with creation and concludes on the threshold of eternity. The integrity of its historical and geographical record is supported by archeology. The accuracy with which it has been copied and handed down to us has been confirmed by the Dead Sea Scrolls of Qumran. Originating neither in the East nor the West, but in the Middle East--the cradle of civilization--the Bible continues to speak not only with spiritual power but with convincing prophetic accuracy.

3. Its Explanations For Life

All religious systems attempt to give meaning to our existence. All attempt to explain our thirst for significance, the problem of pain, and the inevitability of death. All religions attempt to apply the design of the cosmos to our individual lives. It is the Christian faith, however, that reflects the caring attention to detail so evident in the species and ecosystems of the natural world. It is Christ who speaks of a Father who takes note of every sparrow that falls, a Father who numbers even the hairs of our head (Mat 10:29-31) It is Christ who reveals a God who shows how much He cares for all that He has created. It is Christ who clothed Himself in our humanity to feel what we feel, and then to suffer and die in our place. It is Christ who reveals a God who cares as much about His creation as the design and detail of the natural world indicates. (see: Psalms 19:1-6; Romans 1:16-25)

The Christian Faith (10 Reasons to Believe In): Days 25-27

4. Its Continuity With The Past

The Christian faith offers continuity with our deepest ancestral roots. Those who trust Christ are accepting the same Creator and Lord worshiped by Adam, Abraham, Sarah, and Solomon. Jesus didn't reject the past. He was the God of the past (John 1:1-14). When He lived among us, He showed us how to live according to the original plan. When He died, He fulfilled the whole Old Testament sacrificial system. And when He rose from the dead, the salvation He offered fulfilled God's promise to Abraham that through his descendant He would bring blessing to the whole world. The Christian faith is not new with Christ. From Genesis to Revelation it is one story. It is His story -- and ours. (see: Acts 2:22-39; 1 Corinthians 15:1-8)

5. Its Foundational Claim

The first Christians were not driven by political or religious dissent. Their primary issues were not moral or social. They were not well-credentialed theologians or social philosophers. They were witnesses. They risked their lives to tell the world that with their own eyes they had seen an innocent man die and then miraculously walk among them 3 days later (Acts 5:17-42). Their argument was very concrete. Jesus was crucified under the Roman governor Pontius Pilate. His body was buried and sealed in a borrowed tomb. Guards were posted to prevent grave tampering. Yet after 3 days the tomb was empty and witnesses were risking their lives to declare that He was alive.

6. Its Power To Change Lives Not only were the first disciples dramatically changed, but so was one of their worst enemies. Paul was transformed from a Christian killer into one of their chief advocates (Galatians 1:11-24). Later he reflected the changes that had occurred in others as well when he wrote to the church in Corinth, "**Do not be deceived: Neither the sexually immoral nor idolaters nor adulterers nor male prostitutes nor homosexual offenders nor thieves nor the greedy nor drunkards nor slanderers nor swindlers will inherit the kingdom of God. And that is what some of you were. But you were washed, you were sanctified, you were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ**" (1 Cor. 6:9-11).

The Christian Faith (10 Reasons to Believe In): Days 28-29

7. Its Analysis Of Human Nature

The Bible says that society's real problems are problems of the heart. In an age of information and technology, failures of character have scandalized institutions of family, government, science, industry, religion, education, and the arts. In the most sophisticated society the world has ever known, our national reputation is marred by problems of racial prejudice, addiction, abuse, divorce, and sexually transmitted disease. Many want to believe that our problems are rooted in ignorance, diet, and government. But to our generation and all others, Jesus said, "**For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. These are the things which defile a man**" (Matt 15:19-20).

8. Its View Of Human Achievement

Generation after generation has hoped for the best. We fought wars that would end all wars. We developed educational theories that would produce enlightened, nonviolent children. We conceived technologies that would deliver us from the oppressive slavery of work. Yet we are as close as ever to what the New Testament describes as an endtime marked by wars and rumors of war, earthquakes, disease, loss of affection, and spiritual deception (see: Matthew 15:19-20; Timothy 3:1-5)

The Christian Faith (10 Reasons to Believe In): Days 30-31

9. Its Impact On Society

A carpenter rabbi from Nazareth changed the world. Calendars and dated documents bear silent witness to His birth. From rooftops, necklaces, and earrings, the sign of the cross bears visual witness to His death. The Western world-view, which provided a basis for social morality, scientific methodology, and a work ethic that fueled industry, had roots in basic Christian values. Social relief agencies, whether in the West or East, are not fueled by the values of Hinduism, Buddhism, atheism, or secular agnosticism, but by the direct or residual values of the Bible.

10. Its Offer Of Salvation

Alternative religious views have saviors who remain in the grave. No other system offers everlasting life as a gift to those who trust One who has overcome death for them. No other system offers assurance of forgiveness, eternal life, and adoption into the family of God by calling on and trusting Someone in the same way a drowning person calls for and relies on the rescue of a lifeguard (see: Romans 10:9-13). The salvation Christ offers does not depend on what we have done for Him, but on our acceptance of what He has done for us. Instead of moral and religious effort, this salvation requires a helpless admission of our sins. Instead of personal accomplishments of faith, it requires confession of failure. Unlike all other options of faith, Christ asks us to follow Him -- not to merit salvation but as an expression of gratitude, love, and confidence in the One who has saved us (see: Ephesians 2:8-10).

I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

18) JESUS IS GOD

This is foundational Christianity. Many try to “lessen” who Jesus is. Some call Jesus just a prophet, an angel that became a man, a great teacher, a good man, etc. Jesus not only claimed to be God but proved it by His fulfilled prophecies, death, resurrection, miracles, etc. Jesus was the GOD-MAN: 100% God and 100% Man - thereby being the Mediator between God and Man.

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 1-2

1. Jesus was referred to as Lord in the prophecy of Psalm 110:1,

“The Lord (Father God) says to my Lord (the Savior):

‘Sit at my right hand until I make your enemies a footstool for your feet.’”

This prophecy was that the Messiah and Savior would be the Divine Lord himself. Jesus referred to this in Matt.22:41-46; Mark 12:35-36; Luke 20:39-44. Peter referred to this Scripture in Acts 2:34.

2. In the Virgin Birth, God would be coming to live with men.

Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign;

Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Isa.7:14)

Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,

and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. (fulfilled Matt.1:23)

JESUS IS GOD: DAY 3

3. Jesus, the Messiah, was given divine names in prophecy.

Let's look at Isaiah 9:6 below. Here we see that God is Wonderful, Counselor (see Psalm 16:7 below), The Mighty God (God Himself and as the ONLY GOD – MIGHTY not needing to be “mightiest”), The everlasting Father (see John 10:30 below). “Everlasting Father” is a “title” for Christ who from all eternity had in His heart as “eternal God” to “birth” a new race!!. In “For unto us a child is born” – a “man” was brought forth through the Virgin birth. Here we see Jesus' humanity. In “unto us a son is given” (Christ's divinity) – Jesus as God was “given” as the “seed of God” (see Galatians 3:16 below). For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel:
my reins also instruct me in the night seasons. (Psalm 16:7)

I and my Father are one. (John 10:30)

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made.

He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one,

And to thy **seed**, which is Christ. (Galatians 3:16)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 4-5

4. Jesus, the promised Christ was to be “from everlasting”.

Jesus is the “eternal God” – His life extending from everlasting past to everlasting future.

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2)

Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen. (Psalm 41:13)

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. (Psalm 90:2)

But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children; (Psalm 103:17)

Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD. (Psalm 106:48)

5. Jesus claimed to be “I AM”.

Devout Jews would not even pronounce the word Jehovah and Jesus claiming to be the “I AM” in John 8:58 of Exodus 3:14 and 6:2-3 was blasphemy as far as they were concerned. In John 8:59 below, the Jews immediately set out to stone Jesus because He claimed to be GOD. He “was” and “is” the great “I Am” in the flesh.

Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by. (John 8:58-59)

And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said,

Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. (Exodus 3:14)

And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am the LORD:

And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them. (Exodus 6:2-3)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 6-7

6. Only God can forgive sins (Mark 2:7).

Yet Jesus forgave sins (Mark 2:5). So he was either blaspheming or He was God. It's an amazing thing that God can forgive sins.

When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

But there was certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? (Mark 2:5-7)

7. For someone to put their name beside or with God's was blasphemy.

God's name was so holy to a Jew that nobody could be associated with God's name. Yet Jesus, as the Word of God, claimed equality with the Father and Holy Spirit through the Baptismal formula of Matt.28:19 and also in the benediction of 2 Cor.13:14.

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (Matthew 28:19)

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God,

and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. (2 Cor. 13:14)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 8-9

8. Jesus Christ had the power to create.

He created and is maintaining the world. He created fishes and loaves for the 4 thousand, 5 thousand, turned water into wine, etc. Jesus Christ showed power over storms by calming them, over gravity by walking on water, and power over death by conquering it.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (John 1:1-3)

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: (Heb.1:3)

But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid. (Matt. 14:24-27)

9. Jesus Christ received worship from men.

Only God was to be worshiped (Luke 4:8), yet He readily accepted it (John 9:38).

And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan:

for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Luke 4:8)

And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. (John 9:38)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 10-12

10. God was manifest in the flesh (1 Tim.3:16).

He was therefore able to have flesh and bones and at the same time be God who is Spirit. Jesus was not a created being. He was “incarnated” or became man. Jesus was conceived by the Holy Ghost as far as His humanity but His deity always existed.

And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (1 Tim.3:16)

“Through him all things were made, without him nothing was made that has been made.” (John 1:3)

11. Jesus’ Resurrection shows His deity.

If He had been a fake, God the Father would have left Him in the grave for judgment. But God raised Him from the dead (Rom.6:4), and he was, “...declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead.” (Rom. 1:4)

The Father God, by raising Jesus from the dead, showed the world that Jesus was the Son of God.

Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom.6:4)

And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: (Rom. 1:4)

12. The Father is sometimes put above Jesus for administrative purposes only but not “essence.”

On earth, Jesus was in essence God and He functioned sometimes as God (the Son of God: all inclusive God) but more as Man (the Son of Man: all inclusive Man). The Father was still in heaven as the executive administrator. Jesus left His glory to come to earth for 33 years and became a servant – Servant Man. Now, Jesus has been exalted and is at the right hand of the Father. The Holy Spirit has now been poured out and is doing His work through the Church.

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 13-16

13. Jesus co-exists with the Father.

They are “one”. They are one in nature (eternal Spirit), but they have different offices and responsibilities. They are both indivisibly linked together.

All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Matt.11:27)

All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him. (Luke 10:22)

And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. (John 12:45)

14. We are a “son of God” if we’ve been born again of God’s Spirit.

But Jesus is the “only begotten Son of God” (John 3:16). The main word here is the word “THE”. He is “THE Son of God.” When Jesus said he was the Son of God, the Jews took that to mean “deity” and tried to kill him. The Jews had no doubt what the Son of God meant. To a Jew, “sonship” was equality.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)

15. Jesus as man died on the cross but God who is immortal did not die.

It was his physical body that died on the cross. The spirit does not die but returns to God.

16. The Father is Jehovah of the O.T. (Psalm 23:1)

and Jesus shows His oneness with the Father in the N.T. (John 10:11; Heb.13:20; 1 Pet.2:25; Rev.7:17)

The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. (Psalm 23:1)

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, (Heb.13:20)

For ye were as sheep going astray;

but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. (1 Pet.2:25)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 17-18

17. In John 5:18, Jesus called God his Father.

Again to a Jew they saw this as making Himself equal with God and tried to stone him.

Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. (John 5:18)

In John 10:33 the Jews again tried to stone Jesus because they believed He was only a man claiming to be God.

The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. (John 10:33)

18. We saw Jesus Christ's glory at the Transfiguration.

And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. (Matthew 17:1-3)

Jesus had glory before He came to earth as a man.

Also, The Father will not give His glory to another but Jesus had the Father's glory – they must be the same or God is lying.

For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. (Isaiah 48:11)

And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. (John 17:5)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 19-22

19. Jesus emptied himself (Phil. 2:5-8) of His glory for our sakes to come to earth and die for us.

Also see that Jesus was “equal with God” and therefore equal with the Father.

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:5-8)

20. a) Paul writes, “For in Him (Christ) dwelleth all the fullness of the Godhead bodily.” (Col. 2:9)

b) Jesus is addressed as, “To the only wise God our Savior.” (Jude 25)

21. a) Paul under the Holy Spirit’s unction writes,

“Who (Christ) is the image of the invisible God...” (Col. 1:15)

b) In John 1:1, we see that Jesus (the Word) was God.

How come all the different versions claim this and only the Jehovah Witnesses’ Bible (NWT) says “The Word was a god”. Are all those Greek scholars wrong?

22. a) Jesus is called the “true God and eternal life.” (1 John 5:20)

**b) “Looking for that blessed hope,
and the glorious appearing of the great God
and our Savior Jesus Christ” (Titus 2:13)**

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 23-24

23. a) In John 20:28, Thomas called Jesus, “my Lord and my God.”

Jesus readily accepted this statement and never rebuked him.

b) John writes, “He that hath seen Me hath seen the Father....” (John 14:9)

c) In Hebrews 1:8, the Father calls Jesus, God. They are the same.

But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:

a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Hebrews 1:8)

Jesus possessed the attributes of God:

24. Eternal

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah,
yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel;
whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2)

Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (John 8:58)

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col.1:17)

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord,
which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev.1:8)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 25-26

Jesus possessed the attributes of God:

25. Jesus was all-powerful (omnipotent).

See His statement below in Matt. 28:18. Jesus showed his power by calming storms, by curing diseases, by creating fishes and loaves, and by his conquering death.

“All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth.” (Matt. 28:18)

And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. (Luke 8:24)

And Jesus came and spake unto them,

saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Matt.28:18)

26. Jesus was all-knowledgeable (omniscient).

He prophesied about his death, resurrection, and ascension. He told the apostles about the “upper room”, about the donkey “colt” and they found everything just as He had told them. Many times Jesus showed He was omniscient.

But when Jesus perceived their thoughts,

he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? (Luke 5:22)

But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,

And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. (John 2:24-25)

(see: Mark 11:2-6; Matt.24:3-31)

JESUS IS GOD: DAY 27

Jesus possessed the attributes of God:

27. Omnipresence.

In Matthew 18:20, Jesus promises to be anywhere, everywhere at the same time. He claimed omnipresence.

For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. (Matt 18:20)
Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!
Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. (John 1:47-49)

For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. (Matt.18:20)
Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. (John 1:48)
And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. (John 3:13)

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you:
and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Matt.28:20)

JESUS IS GOD: DAYS 28-31

Jesus possessed the attributes of God:

28. Unchangeable

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. (Heb.13:8)

Holy

Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. (Mark 1:24)

29. Sinless

Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: (1 Peter 2:22)

Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. (John 19:4)

Just

Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31) (see: John 2:14-17)

30. Loving

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. (John 15:13)
Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! (John 11:36)

31. Merciful

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; (Titus 3:5)

Faithful

If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. (2 Tim.2:13)

**Meditations on the
HOLY SPIRIT
(5 MONTHLY DEVOTIONS)**

1) THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD

May the Holy Spirit reveal Himself to you in such a special way as you meditate on the truth of Who He is. Jesus asked, “Who do you say I am?” The same question must be asked of the Holy Spirit. We are to be filled with the Holy Spirit – with God!!! Jesus said it was better for Him to leave so that all who opened their hearts to Him could be filled with the Holy Spirit.

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 1-3

1. As Jehovah

And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not? (Ex. 17:7)

Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice, Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. (Heb. 3:7-9)

And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Num. 12:6)

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:

but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (2 Pet. 1:21)

2. As Jehovah of hosts

And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. (Isa. 6:3)

Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us?

Then said I, Here am I; send me. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. (Isa. 6:8-10)

And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, (Acts 28:25)

3. As Jehovah, Most High

And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness. (Psa. 78:17)

Therefore the LORD heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel; (Psa. 78:21)

Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears,

ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 4-7

4. Being invoked as Jehovah

And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: (Luke 2:26-29)

And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them. And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord,

and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said,

Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things? (Acts 4:23-25)

And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. (2 Thess. 3:5)

5. As called God

But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost,

and to keep back part of the price of the land? Whiles it remained, was it not thine own?

and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart?

thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. (Acts 5:3-4)

6. As joined with the Father and the Son in the baptismal formula

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (Matt. 28:19)

7. As eternal

How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself

without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:14)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 8-12

8. As omnipresent

Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee. For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb. (Psa. 139:7-13)

9. As omniscient

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit:
for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. (1 Cor. 2:10)

10. As omnipotent

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee:
therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)
Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. (Rom. 15:19)

11. As the Spirit of glory and of God

If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. (1 Pet. 4:14)

12. As Creator

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. (Gen. 1:26-27)
The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life. (Job 33:4)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 13-15

13. As equal to, and one with the Father

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (Matt. 28:19)

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. (2 Cor. 13:14)

14. As Sovereign Disposer of all things

And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? (Dan. 4:35)

And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all. (1 Cor. 12:6)

But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will. (1 Cor. 12:11)

15. As Author of the new birth

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh;

and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. (John 3:5-6)

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world:

and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (1 Joh 5:4)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 16-18

16. As raising Christ from the dead

Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death:

because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. (Act 2:24)

For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: (1 Pet. 3:18)

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus,

that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, (Heb. 13:20)

And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness,

by the resurrection from the dead: (Rom. 1:4)

17. As inspiring Scripture

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine,

for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: (2 Tim. 3:16)

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:

but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (2 Pet. 1:21)

18. As the source of wisdom

For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom;

to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; (1 Cor. 12:8)

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding,

the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth:

for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak:

and he will shew you things to come. (John 16:13)

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all

things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 19-21

19. As the source of miraculous power

But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. (Matt. 12:28)

But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. (Luke 11:20)

And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul: (Acts 19:11)

Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. (Rom. 15:19)

20. As appointing and sending ministers

As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said,

Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. (Acts 13:2)

So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia;

and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. (Acts 13:4)

And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them. (Acts 9:38)

Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28)

21. As directing where the gospel should be preached

Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia,

and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia, After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not. (Acts 16:6-7)

And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them. (Acts 16:10)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 22-25

22. As dwelling in saints

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (John 14:17)
And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth. (1 Cor. 14:25)
Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (1 Cor. 3:16)
What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? (1 Cor. 6:19)

23. As Comforter of the Church

Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied. (Acts 9:31)
Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; (2 Cor. 1:3)

24. As sanctifying the Church

And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore. (Ezek. 37:28)
That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:16)

25. As the Witness

Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, (Heb. 10:15)
If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater:
for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son. (1 John 5:9)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 26-28

26. As convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment

And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

Of sin, because they believe not on me;

Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. (John 16:8-11)

27. QUOTES:

We may not preach a crucified Saviour without being also crucified men and women.

It is not enough to wear an ornamental cross as a pretty decoration. The cross that Paul

speaks about was burned into his very flesh, was branded into his being,

and only the **Holy Spirit** can burn the true cross into our innermost life. (A.B. Simpson)

Whom God legally saves, He experimentally saves; whom He justifies, them He also sanctifies. Where the

righteousness of Christ is imputed to an individual, a principle of holiness is imparted to him; the former

can only be ascertained by the latter. It is impossible to obtain a Scriptural knowledge that the merits of

Christ's finished work are reckoned to my account, except by proving that the efficacy of the **Holy Spirit's**

work is evident in my soul. (A.W. Pink)

28. QUOTES:

Wise leaders should have known that the human heart cannot exist in a vacuum. If Christians are

forbidden to enjoy the wine of the Spirit they will turn to the wine of the flesh....Christ died for our hearts

and the Holy Spirit wants to come and satisfy them. (A.W. Tozer)

A true and safe leader is likely to be one who has no desire to lead, but is forced into a position of

leadership by the inward pressure of the Holy Spirit and the press of the external situation. (A.W. Tozer)

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD: Days 29-31

29. QUOTES:

If the Holy Spirit was withdrawn from the church today, 95 percent of what we do would go on and no one would know the difference. If the Holy Spirit had been withdrawn from the New Testament church, 95 percent of what they did would stop, and everybody would know the difference. (A.W. Tozer)

Christianity is a love relationship between a child of God and his Maker through the Son Jesus Christ and in the power of the Holy Spirit. (Adrian Rogers)

30. QUOTES:

Revivals begin with God's own people; the Holy Spirit touches their heart anew, and gives them new fervor and compassion, and zeal, new light and life, and when He has thus come to you, He next goes forth to the valley of dry bones... Oh, what responsibility this lays on the Church of God! If you grieve Him away from yourselves, or hinder His visit, then the poor perishing world suffers sorely! (Andrew Bonar)

There is a practical error very common among God's people. All of them profess to believe that the Holy Spirit may convert souls at any age, and that conversion cannot take place too soon; while yet they do not look for the conversion of children with the same lively faith that they manifest in asking and expecting the Holy Spirit to change those who are of riper years. (Andrew Bonar)

31. QUOTES:

If the spiritual life be healthy, under the full power of the Holy Spirit, praying without ceasing will be natural. (Andrew Murray)

It was Lord who put into my mind that fact that it would be possible to sail from here to the Indies. All who heard of my project rejected it with laughter, ridiculing me. There is no question that the inspiration was from the Holy Spirit, because He comforted me with rays of marvelous inspiration from the Holy Scriptures. (Christopher Columbus)

2) TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

The Holy Spirit is our personal God. We can worship Him and call Him personal, endearing, and loving titles and names. We can walk with Him as He reveals Jesus in and through us.

This is now the Church Age and the Holy Spirit continues to work in the Church.

Let's love Him with all our hearts because He loves us with all His heart!!

TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 1-6

1. Breath of the Almighty

The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life. (Job 33:4)

2. Comforter

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; (John 14:16)

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)

3. Eternal Spirit

How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:14)

4. Free Spirit

Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free spirit. (Psa. 51:12)

5. God

But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land? Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. (Acts 5:3-4)

6. Good Spirit

Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. (Neh. 9:20)

Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness. (Psa. 143:10)

TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 7-11

7. Holy Spirit

Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me. (Psa. 51:11)

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children:

how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? (Luke 11:13)

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation:

in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, (Eph. 1:13)

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30)

8. Lord, The

And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. (2 Thess. 3:5)

9. Power of the Highest

And the angel answered and said unto her,

The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee:

therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)

10. Spirit, The

Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. (Matt. 4:1)

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. (John 3:6)

Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; (1 Tim. 4:1)

11. Spirit of the Lord God

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me;

because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek;

he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted,

to proclaim liberty to the captives,

and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; (Isa. 61:1)

TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 12-17

12. Spirit of the Lord

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out. (Acts 5:9)

13. Spirit of God

And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep.

And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. (Gen. 1:2)

For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. (1 Cor. 2:11)

The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life. (Job 33:4)

14. Spirit of the Father

For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. (Matt. 10:20)

15. Spirit of Christ

But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you.

Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:9)

Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. (1 Pet. 1:11)

16. Spirit of the Son

And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. (Gal. 4:6)

17. Spirit of life

For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. (Rom. 8:2)

And after three days and an half the spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. (Rev. 11:11)

TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 18-22

18. Spirit of grace

And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. (Zech. 12:10)

Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29)

19. Spirit of prophecy

And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. (Rev. 19:10)

20. Spirit of adoption

For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. (Rom. 8:15)

21. Spirit of wisdom

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)
That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: (Eph. 1:17)

22. Spirit of counsel

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 23-29

23. Spirit of might

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

24. Spirit of understanding

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

25. Spirit of knowledge

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

26. Spirit of the fear of the Lord

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)

27. Spirit of truth

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (John 14:17)
But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)

28. Spirit of holiness

And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: (Rom. 1:4)

29. Spirit of revelation

That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: (Eph. 1:17)

TITLES & NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 30-31

30. Spirit of judgment

When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning. (Isa. 4:4)

And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment,
and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate. (Isa. 28:6)

31. Spirit of burning

When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning. (Isa. 4:4)

32. Spirit of glory

If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. (1 Pet. 4:14)

33. Seven Spirits of God

John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; (Rev. 1:4)

3) The Power of the Holy Spirit

The Holy Spirit is All-Powerful. He created the everything by His Almighty Power.
And He lives in our hearts!! Praise God!!
He is POWERFUL in Who He is and all He does!!!

The Holy Spirit: The Teacher

The Holy Spirit is looking for those who are yielded to Him.
A yielded saint can be empowered and taught by the Holy Spirit.
He will be led into ALL TRUTH!!

The saint will be strengthened, instructed, healed, loved, and cared for by the Holy Spirit.
All the saint needs to do is continually be yielded to the wonderful Holy Spirit

THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 1-6

1. Is the power of God

But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. (Matt. 12:28)

But if I with the finger of God cast out devils,
no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. (Luke 11:20)

2. Christ commenced His ministry in

And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee:
and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. (Luke 4:14)

3. Christ wrought His miracles by

But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. (Matt. 12:28)

The Power of the Holy Spirit Exhibited in:

4. Creation

And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep.

And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. (Gen.1:2)

By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent. (Job 26:13)

Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth. (Psa. 104:30)

5. The conception of Christ

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee,
and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing
which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)

6. Raising Christ from the dead

For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God,
being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: (1 Pet. 3:18)

THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 7-10

7. Giving spiritual life

Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts. Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel. And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves, And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD. (Ezek. 37:11-14)

But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. (Rom. 8:11)

8. Working miracles

Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. (Rom. 15:19)

9. Making the gospel efficacious

And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: (1 Cor. 2:4)

For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake. (1 Thess. 1:5)

10. Overcoming all difficulties

Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts. Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it. (Zech. 4:6-7)

THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 11-15

11. Promised by the Father

And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. (Luke 24:49)

12. Promised by Christ

But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:8)

The Power of the Holy Spirit: Saints:

13. Upheld by

Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free spirit. (Psa. 51:12)

14. Strengthened by

That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; (Eph. 3:16)

15. Enable to speak the truth boldly by

But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin. (Micah 3:8)

And the saying pleased the whole multitude:

and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch: (Acts 6:5)

And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. (Acts 6:10)

For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner:

but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; (2 Tim. 1:7-8)

THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 16-19

16. Helped in prayer by

Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. (Rom. 8:26)

17. Abound in hope by

Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:13)

18. Qualifies ministers

And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. (Luke 24:49)

But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you:

and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:8)

19. God's word the instrument of

And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: (Eph. 6:17)

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE TEACHER: Days 20-24

1. Promised

Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you. (Prov. 1:23)

2. As the Spirit of wisdom

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isa. 11:2)
Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being his counsellor hath taught him?
With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding? (Isa. 40:13-14)

The Holy Spirit, the Teacher: Given:

3. In answer to prayer

Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;
That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory,
may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: (Eph. 1:16-17)

4. To saints

Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them,
and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. (Neh. 9:20)
Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God;
that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. Which things also we speak,
not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth;
comparing spiritual things with spiritual. (1 Cor. 2:12-13)

5. Necessity for

But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. (1 Cor. 2:9-10)

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE TEACHER: Days 25-26

The Holy Spirit, the Teacher: As such He:

6. Reveals the things of God

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. (1 Cor. 2:10)

Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. (1 Cor. 2:13)

7. Reveals the things of Christ

He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. (John 16:14)

8. Reveals the future

And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. (Luke 2:26)

And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles. (Acts 21:11)

9. Brings the words of Christ to remembrance

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

10. Directs in the way of godliness

And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. (Isa. 30:21)

And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. (Ezek. 36:27)

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE TEACHER: Days 27-29

The Holy Spirit, the Teacher: As such He:

11. Teaches saints to answer persecutors

But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye:

for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost. (Mark 13:11)

For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. (Luke 12:12)

12. Enables ministers to teach

For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom;

to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; (1 Cor. 12:8)

13. Guides into all truth

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. (John 14:13)

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE TEACHER: Days 30-31

The Holy Spirit, the Teacher: As such He:

14. Directs the decisions of the Church

For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us,
to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; (Acts 15:28)

15. Attend to the instruction of

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches;
To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life,
which is in the midst of the paradise of God. (Rev. 2:7)

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches;
He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death. (Rev. 2:11)

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. (Rev. 2:29)

16. The natural man will not receive the things of

But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him:
neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (1 Cor. 2:14)

4) The Personality of the Holy Spirit

The Holy Spirit is not recognized as God by cults. He is said to be a “power coming out of God” and not a person. Satan is still the Father of Lies and always attacks the Deity of Jesus and the Deity of the Holy Spirit (as well as Christ’s shed blood on the cross). We can see again and again the Holy Spirit shows personal characteristics. Personal pronouns are used for the Holy Spirit such as “HIM, HIS, HE”. Always remember to put your faith in what God has said in the Bible. The Holy Spirit is a personal God that we can talk to, listen to, and obey.

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 1-5

1. He creates and gives life

The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life. (Job 33:4)

2. He appoints and commissions ministers

Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath sent me. (Isa. 48:16)

As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said,

Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. (Acts 13:2)

Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28)

3. He directs ministers where to preach

Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. (Acts 8:29)

While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them. (Acts 10:19-20)

4. He directs ministers where not to preach

Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia,

After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not. (Acts 16:6-7)

5. He instructs ministers what to preach

Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. (1 Cor. 2:13)

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 6-10

6. He spoke in, and by, the prophets

Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. (Acts 1:16)

Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into. (1 Pet. 1:11-12)

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:

but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (2 Pet. 1:21)

7. He strives with sinners

And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. (Gen. 6:3)

8. He reproves

And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: (John 16:8)

9. He comforts

Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied. (Acts 9:31)

10. He helps our infirmities

Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. (Rom. 8:26)

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 11-16

11. He teaches

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. (1 Cor. 12:3)

12. He guides

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. (John 16:13)

13. He sanctifies

That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:16)

And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. (1 Cor. 6:11)

14. He testifies of Christ

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)

15. He glorifies Christ

He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. (John 16:14)

16. He has a power of His own

Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:13)

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 17-23

17. He searches all things

O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? (Rom. 11:33-34)

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things,

yea, the deep things of God. For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in

him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. (1 Cor. 2:10-11)

18. He works according to His own will

But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit,

dividing to every man severally as he will. (1 Cor. 12:11)

19. He dwells with saints

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him:

but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (John 14:17)

20. He can be grieved

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30)

21. He can be vexed

But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy,

and he fought against them. (Isa. 63:10)

22. He can be resisted

Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost:

as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51)

23. He can be tempted

Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold,

the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out. (Acts 5:9)

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 24-27

24. QUOTES:

O **Holy Spirit**, descend plentifully into my heart. Enlighten the dark corners of this neglected dwelling and scatter there Thy cheerful beams. (Augustine)

Breath in me, O **Holy Spirit**, that my thoughts may all be **holy**. Act in me, O **Holy Spirit**, that my work, too, may be **holy**. Draw my heart, O **Holy Spirit**, that I love but what is **holy**. Strengthen me, O **Holy Spirit**, to defend all that is **holy**. Guard me, then, O **Holy Spirit**, that I always may be **holy**. (Augustine)

25. QUOTES:

A sinner can no more repent and believe without the **Holy Spirit's** aid than he can create a world. (Charles Spurgeon)

A faith which works not for purification will work for putrefaction. Unless our faith makes us pine after holiness, it is no better than the faith of devils, and perhaps it is not even so good as that. A **holy** man is the workmanship of the **Holy Spirit**. (Charles Spurgeon)

26. QUOTES:

If God should please, the **Holy Spirit** could at this moment make every one of you fall on your knees, confess your sins, and turn to God. He is an Almighty **Spirit**, able to do wonders. (Charles Spurgeon)

27. QUOTES:

Let this be to you the mark of true Gospel preaching - where Christ is everything, and the creature is nothing; where it is salvation all of grace, through the work of the **Holy Spirit** applying to the soul the precious blood of Jesus. (Charles Spurgeon)

Oh, without prayer what are the church's agencies, but the stretching out of a dead man's arm, or the lifting up of the lid of a blind man's eye? Only when the **Holy Spirit** comes is there any life and force and power. (Charles Spurgeon)

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 28-29

28. QUOTES:

Trying to do the Lord's work in your own strength is the most confusing, exhausting, and tedious of all work. But when you are filled with the **Holy Spirit**, then the ministry of Jesus just flows out of you. (Corrie Ten Boom)

I believe firmly that the moment our hearts are emptied of pride and selfishness and ambition and everything that is contrary to God's law, the **Holy Spirit** will fill every corner of our hearts. But if we are full of pride and conceit and ambition and the world, there is no room for the **Spirit** of God. We must be emptied before we can be filled. (Dwight L. Moody)

29. QUOTES:

There is not a better evangelist in the world than the **Holy Spirit**. (Dwight L. Moody)

Don't let obstacles along the road to eternity shake your confidence in God's promise. The **Holy Spirit** is God's seal that you will arrive. (David Jeremiah)

In Scripture we read of two kinds of men--the **spiritual** man controlled by the **Holy Spirit**, and the "carnal" man who is ruled by his passions. (David Jeremiah)

THE PERSONALITY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 30-31

30. QUOTES:

When we are born again, a new life - the life of God - is put into us by the **Holy Spirit**. But the old self-life, which is called in Scripture the flesh, is not taken away. The two may coexist in the same heart. "The flesh lusts against the **Spirit**, and the **Spirit** against the flesh. (F.B. Meyer)

Christian holiness is not a matter of painstaking conformity to the individual precepts of an external law code; it is rather a question of the **Holy Spirit's** producing His fruit in the life, reproducing those graces which were seen in perfection in the life of Christ. (F.F. Bruce)

31. QUOTES:

Lord, I am no longer my own, but Yours. Put me to what You will, rank me with whom You will. Let me be employed by You or laid aside for You, exalted for You or brought low by You. Let me have all things, let me have nothing, I freely and heartily yield all things to Your pleasure and disposal. And now, O glorious and blessed God, Father, Son, and **Holy Spirit**, You are mine and I am Yours. So be it. Amen. (John Wesley)

It is in vain for man to endeavor to instruct man in those things which the **Holy Spirit** alone can teach. (Madame Guyon)

If we rely on the **Holy Spirit**, we shall find that our prayers become more and more inarticulate; and when they are inarticulate, reverence grows deeper and deeper. (Oswald Chambers)

5) The Holy Spirit: The Comforter

The Holy Spirit functions in many ways. One of His greatest qualities is “comfort”. From Him comes comfort. When you sense His presence (which is always there) you often feel His comfort. We can go to Him knowing that He will comfort you and that He is the God of ALL COMFORT!!!

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit

The Holy Spirit inspires in many ways. Most importantly He inspired men of old to write Christ’s Word. The Spirit would “come upon” these men and they would be led to write the very Word of God. The Holy Spirit desires to “come upon” us to fill us, empower us, comfort us, touch us, heal us, etc. What a joy to know the Father is in heaven, Jesus is the mediator as the God-Man, and the Holy Spirit has been poured out for us to receive all that He is.
We love you Holy Spirit!!

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE COMFORTER: Days 1-6

1. Proceeds from the Father

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)

The Holy Spirit, the Comforter: Given:

2. By the Father

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; (John 14:16)

3. By Christ

To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified. (Isa. 61:3)

4. Through Christ's intercession

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; (John 14:16)

5. Sent in the name of Christ

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

6. Sent by Christ from the Father

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)
Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. (John 16:7)

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE COMFORTER: Days 7-11

The Holy Spirit, the Comforter: As such He:

7. Communicates joy to saints

For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink;
but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 14:17)

8. Edifies the Church

Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified;
and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied. (Acts 9:31)

9. Testifies of Christ

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth,
which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (John 15:26)

10. Imparts the love of God

And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;
And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed;
because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. (Rom 5:3-5)

11. Imparts hope

Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope,
through the power of the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:13)

For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith. (Gal. 5:5)

THE HOLY SPIRIT: THE COMFORTER: Days 12-15

The Holy Spirit, the Comforter: As such He:

12. Teaches saints

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (John 14:26)

13. Dwells with, and in saints

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (John 14:17)

14. Abides for ever with saints

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; (John 14:16)

15. Is known by saints

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (John 14:17)

16. The world cannot receive

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (John 14:17)

THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 16-19

1. Foretold

And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: (Joel 2:28)

But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel; And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: (Acts 2:16-18)

2. All Scripture given by

The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. (2 Sam. 23:2)

All scripture is given by inspiration of God,

and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: (2 Tim. 3:16)

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:

but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (2 Pet. 1:21)

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit: Design of:

3. To reveal future events

Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. (Acts 1:16)

And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word,

Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, (Acts 28:25)

Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify,

when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. (1 Pet. 1:11)

4. To reveal the mysteries of God

Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. (Amos 3:7)

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things,

yea, the deep things of God. (1 Cor. 2:10)

THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 20-22

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit: Design of:

5. To give power to ministers

But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin. (Micah 3:8)

But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:8)

6. To direct ministers

Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house. But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a rebellious house. But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house. (Ezek. 3:24-27)

And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting.

Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house: (Acts 11:12)

As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. (Acts 13:2)

7. To control ministers

Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia, (Acts 16:6)

THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 23-26

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit: Design of:

8. To testify against sin

Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. (2 Kings 17:13)

Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands. (Neh. 9:30)

But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin. (Micah 3:8)

And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

Of sin, because they believe not on me; (John 16: 8-9)

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit: Modes of:

9. Various

God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, (Heb. 1:1)

10. By secret impulse

And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol. (Judges 13:25)

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:

but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (2 Pet. 1:21)

11. By a voice

Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us?

Then said I, Here am I; send me. (Isa. 6:8)

Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. (Acts 8:29)

I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet, (Rev. 1:10)

THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 27-29

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit: Modes of:

12. By visions

And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Num. 12:6)

Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me. (Ezek. 11:24)

13. By dreams

And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Num. 12:6)

In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters. (Daniel 7:1)

14. Necessary to prophesying

And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp. And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. (Num. 11:25-27)

Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation; And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's. To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel. Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: for the LORD will be with you. (2 Chr. 20:14-17)

THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT: Days 30-31

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit: Modes of:

15. Is irresistible

The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy? (Amos 3:8)

16. Despisers of, punished

And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:
But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (2 Chr. 36:15-16)
Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts. (Zech. 7:12)

**Meditations on the
BELIEVER'S
FUTURE GLORY
(A MONTHLY DEVOTION)**

1) BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY

Simply put: As born again Christians, our “spirit” has been saved. Our “soul” has been and will be saved. Our “body” will be saved. Our “spirit” was saved when we repented and received Christ into our heart and we entered into His life and He into ours. Our “soul” has been saved and is being saved as we renew our mind and turn our will and emotions over to Christ, and allow Jesus to cleanse our heart by yielding and submitting to Him. Our “body” will be saved (the great Christian hope) and we will get a spiritual body just like Jesus did after His resurrection. So, our “spirit” has been justified (made right in God’s sight). Our “soul” has been and is being sanctified (cleansed/consecrated). Our “body” will be glorified.

And Christ is coming soon in the fullness of His glory to take us home
to be with Him ETERNALLY!!

WHAT A DAY THAT WILL BE

There is coming a day, when no heartaches shall come
No more clouds in the sky, no more tears to dim the eye
All is peace forever more, on that happy golden shore
What a day, glorious day that will be.

CHORUS:

*What a day that will be
when my Jesus I shall see,
And I look upon His face,
The One who saved me by His grace;
When he takes me by the hand,
And leads me through the Promised Land,
What a day, glorious day that will be.*

There'll be no sorrow there, no more burdens to bear,
No more sickness, no more pain, no more parting over there,
But forever I will be with the One who died for me,
What a day, glorious day that will be.

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 1-4

1. Our death will just be a falling asleep in Christ.

These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. (John 11:11)

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again,
even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. (1 Thess. 4:14)

2. We will awake in the Lord's presence.

For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart,
and to be with Christ; which is far better: (Philippians 1:23)

3. We will be with Christ.

And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again,
and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. (John 14:3)
To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light,
and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins,
and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. (Acts 26:18)
Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not. (Psalms 17:5)

4. We will behold "the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Christ Jesus" (2 Cor. 4:6).

What a glorious face that will be.

Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my
glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. (John 17:24)

And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun,
and his raiment was white as the light. (Matt. 17:2)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 5-9

5. We shall see His face.

And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:4)

6. We shall be glorified with Christ.

And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. (Roman 8:17-18)

7. We will reign with Christ.

If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: (2 Tim. 2:12a)

8. We will inherit all things.

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7)

9. We will shine with Him.

When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:4)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 10-11

10. We will receive “crowns” and “rewards” for the things done here on earth. Salvation is “finished” at the cross for believers but we will be judged in terms of “rewards” and suffer gain or loss. Gold, silver, precious stones can’t be burnt up but wood, hay, stubble can be burned up by fire – so we should serve Jesus in the power of the Holy Spirit and we will receive rewards for the good done and suffer loss for the bad.

For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (2 Cor. 5:10)

According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire. (1 Cor. 3:10-15)

11. Our body will be raised imperishable; raised in glory; raised in power; and raised a spiritual body just like Christ's.

So also is the resurrection of the dead.

It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory:

it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body.

There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. (1 Cor. 15:42-44)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 12-16

12. We will not all sleep (die). Those who are raptured (the born again believers) will not sleep but be caught up in the air to be with Jesus at His Second Coming in the air. Remember Elijah and Enoch.

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air:

and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (1 Thess. 4:16-17)

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live (the saints who die): And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die (the saints raptured). Believest thou this? (John 11:25-26)

Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, (1 Cor. 15:51)

13. We will all be changed.

Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, (1 Cor. 15:51)

14. No more tears, pain, crying, mourning, or death.

And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. (Rev. 21:6)

15. We will drink without cost from the spring of the water of life.

And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. (Rev. 21:6)

16. God will be our God and we will be His son.

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 17-19

Let's compare Genesis Chapters 1-3 with Revelation Chapters 20-22:

17. In Gen. 1:1, we see the first creation that sin entered into through the fall. In Isa. 65:17, we see the prophecy of the new heavens and earth. In Rev. 21:1, we see the soon coming completion of the prophecy.

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. (Genesis 1:1)

For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth:

and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. (Isaiah 65:17)

And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. (Revelation 21:1)

18. The earth in its present form is passing away. Heaven and earth will pass away but my words will never pass away.

But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store,

reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. (2 Peter 3:7)

Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (2 Peter 3:13)

19. There was "darkness" in Genesis but no "night" in Revelation.

And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night.

And the evening and the morning were the first day. (Genesis 1:5)

And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there. (Revelation 21:25)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 20-22

Let's compare Genesis Chapters 1-3 with Revelation Chapters 20-22:

20. In Gen. 1:16 we have the greater light (sun) and the lesser light (moon). In Rev. 21:23 we no longer need them.

And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. (Genesis 1:16)

And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. (Rev. 21:23)

21. In Gen. 2:17 "death" entered the world. In Rev. 21:4 no more "death".

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. (Gen. 2:17)

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4)

22. In Gen. 3:1, Satan appears to deceive man. In Rev. 20:10, Satan disappears.

Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made.

And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? (Gen. 3:1)

And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Rev. 20:10)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 23-25

Let's compare Genesis Chapters 1-3 with Revelation Chapters 20-22:

23. In Gen. 3:6-7, shown a garden into which defilement entered. In Rev. 21:27, shown a city in which defilement will never enter.

And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons. (Gen. 3:6-7)

And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:27)

24. In Gen. 3:8-10, walk of God with man interrupted. In Rev. 21:3, walk of God with man resumed "uninhibited".

And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou? And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself. (Gen. 3:8-10)

And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:3)

25. In Gen. 3:13, the initial triumph of Satan. In Rev. 20:10, the ultimate triumph of the Lamb.

And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done?

And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. (Gen. 3:13)

And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Rev. 20:10)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 26-27

Let's compare Genesis Chapters 1-3 with Revelation Chapters 20-22:

26. In Gen. 3:16, sorrow is multiplied. In Rev. 21:4, no more sorrow.

Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. (Gen. 3:16)

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4)

27. In Gen. 3:17, the ground is cursed for our sake to show us our need for God. In Rev. 22:3, no more curse.

And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; (Gen. 3:17)

And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: (Rev. 22:3)

His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Deut. 21:23)

Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: (Galatians 3:13)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Day 28

Let's compare Genesis Chapters 1-3 with Revelation Chapters 20-22:

28. In Gen. 2:19, man given dominion. In Gen. 3:19, man's dominion broken in the fall of the first man, Adam. In Rev. 22:5, man's dominion restored in the rule of the new man, Christ. In Rev. 1:5b-6, we will reign with Him.

And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them:

and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof. (Gen. 2:19)

In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground;

for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. (Gen. 3:19)

And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun;

for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 22:5)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead,

and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us,

and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father;

to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 1:5-6)

BELIEVER'S FUTURE GLORY: Days 29-31

Let's compare Genesis Chapters 1-3 with Revelation Chapters 20-22:

29. In Gen. 3:23, the first paradise is closed. In Rev. 21:25, the new paradise is opened.

**Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden,
to till the ground from whence he was taken. (Gen. 3:23)**

And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there. (Rev. 21:25)

30. In Gen. 3:24, access to the tree of life disinherited in Adam. In Rev. 22:14, access to the tree of life reinstated in Christ.

**So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims,
and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life. (Gen. 3:24)**

**Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life,
and may enter in through the gates into the city. (Rev. 22:14)**

31. In Gen. 3:24, they were driven from God's presence. In Rev. 22:4, they shall see His face!!!

**So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims,
and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life. (Gen. 3:24)**

And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:4)

He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen.

Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

(Revelation 22:20-21)

**And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death,
neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain:**

YEARLY DEVOTIONS

1) Messianic Prophecies

2) Names for Jesus

Messianic Prophecies

It has been stated in one teaching by Henry Liddon that there are 332 prophecies fulfilled in Christ at His first coming. The mathematical probability that all could be fulfilled in one person by chance alone has been calculated as one in 84 times ten to the 123rd power (one in 84 followed by 123 zeroes).

The following are 366 Messianic prophecies about the Christ!!

1. Seed of a woman (virgin birth).....

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed (Christ); it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Genesis 3:15)

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35) (see: Matthew 1:18-20)

2. He will bruise Satan's head.....

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Genesis 3:15)

Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; (Hebrews 2:14)

He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (1 John 3:8)

3. The bodily ascension to heaven illustrated....

And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. (Genesis 5:24)

Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not: (Mark 6:19)

4. The God of Shem will be the Son of Shem...

And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. (Genesis 9:26-27)

Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech, (Luke 3:36)

5. As Abraham's seed, will bless all nations...

And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Genesis 12:3)

Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities. (Acts 3:25-26)

6. The Promise made made to Abraham's Seed...

And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him. (Genesis 12:7)

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Galatians 3:16)

7. A priest after Melchizedek...

And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim; (Genesis 14:18)

Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Hebrews 6:20)

8. A King also.....

And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim; (Genesis 14:18)

To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; (Hebrews 7:2)

9. The Last Supper foreshadowed...

And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim; (Genesis 14:18)

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. (Matt. 26:26-29)

10. The Seed of Isaac.....

And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him. (Genesis 17:19)

Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. (Romans. 9:7)

11. Seed of Isaac...

And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. (Genesis 21:12)

Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. (Romans 9:7)

Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called: (Hebrews 11:18)

12. The Lamb of God promised...

And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together. (Genesis 22:8)

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. (John 1:29)

13. As Isaac's seed, will bless all nations...

And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Genesis 22:18)

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Galatians 3:16)

14. The Seed of Isaac promised as the Redeemer....

And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. (Genesis 26:4-5) (see: Genesis 26:2-5)

Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called: (Hebrews 11:18)

15. The time of His coming.....

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Genesis 49:10)

But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, (Galatians 4:4) (see: Luke 2:1-7)

16. The Seed of Judah.....

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Genesis 49:10)

Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda, (Luke 3:33)

17. Called Shiloh or One Sent.....

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Genesis 49:10)

And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (John 17:3)

18. To come before Judah...the lost identity.....

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Genesis 49:10)

Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. (John 11:50-52)
(see: John 11:47-52)

19. To Him shall the obedience of the people be.....

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Genesis 49:10)

And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (John 10:16)

20. The Great "I Am"

And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

(Exodus 3:13-14)

Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he. (John 4:26)

21. A Lamb without blemish.....

Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: (Exodus 12:5)

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

(1 Peter 1:19)

22. The blood of the Lamb saves us from God's wrath.....

And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. (Exodus 12:13)

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. (Romans 5:8)

23. Christ is our Passover...

And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped. (Exodus 12:26-27)

(see: Exodus 12:21-27)

Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: (1 Corinthians 5:7)

24. Not a bone of the Lamb to be broken.....

In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof. (Exodus 12:46)

But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: (John 19:33) (see John 19:31-36)

25. Blessing to first born son.....

Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine. (Exodus 13:2)

(As it is written in the law of the LORD, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) (Luke 2:23)

26. His exaltation predicted as Yeshua.....

The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. (Exodus 15:2)

But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. (Acts 7:55-56)

27. His Character-Holiness.....

Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Exodus 15:11)

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)

For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, (Acts 4:27)

28. The Spiritual Rock of Israel.....

Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. (Exodus 17:6)

And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. (1 Corinthians 10:4)

29. His Character: Merciful.....

And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. (Exodus 33:19)

To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;
(Luke 1:72)

30. The leper cleansed: Sign to priesthood.....

And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: (Lev. 14:11)

And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him. And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. (Luke 5:12-14) (see: Acts 6:7)

31. Prefigures Christ's once-for-all death.....

Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness. And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel. (Leviticus 16:15-17)

But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; (Hebrews 9:11)

How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

(Hebrews 9:14) (see: Hebrews 9:7-14)

32. Suffering outside the Camp.....

And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. (Leviticus 16:27)

And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, (Matthew 27:33)

For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp. Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. (Hebrews 13:11-12)

33. The Blood: the life of the flesh.....

For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.

(Leviticus 17:11)

For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Matthew 26:28)

For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Mark 10:45)

34. It is the blood that makes atonement.....

For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.

(Leviticus 17:11)

We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. (1 John 3:14, 16)
(see: 1 John 3:14-18)

35. The Drink-offering: "If any man thirst."

Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day: (Leviticus 23:36-37)

The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. (John 19:31) (see: John 19:31-36)

36. Not a bone of Him broken.....

They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it. (Numbers 9:12)

But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. (John 19:33-36) (see: John 19:31-36)

37. The serpent on a pole-Christ lifted up.....

And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. (Numbers 21:9)

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. (John 3:14-15) (see: John 3:14-18)

38. Flight to Egypt.....

God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows. (Numbers 24:8)

When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: (Matthew 2:14)

39. Time: "I shall see him, but not now."

I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Numbers 24:17)

But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, (Galatians 4:4)

40. A star out of Jacob.....

I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly. Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city. (Numbers 24:17-19)

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Mat. 2:2)

And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33)

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, (Luke 1:78)

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)

41. "This is of a truth that prophet."

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; (Deuteronomy 18:15)

Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world. (John 6:14)

42. "Had ye believed Moses, ye would believe me."

The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

(Deuteronomy 18:15-16)

Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words? (John 5:45-47)

43. Sent by the Father to speak His word.....

I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

(Deuteronomy 18:18)

Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things. And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him. (John 8:28-29)

44. Whoever will not hear must bear his sin.....

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. (Deuteronomy 18:19)

Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. (John 12:15)

45. As a prophet.....

And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree: His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Deut. 21:22-23)

(see Deut. 21:13-23)

For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. (Acts 3:22-23) (see John 6:14; John 7:40)

46. Cursed is he that hangs on a tree.....

His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Deuteronomy 21:23)

Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: (Galatians 3:13) (see Galatians 3:10-13)

47. Christ, our kinsman, has redeemed us.....

And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it. Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabite, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance. And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

(Ruth 4:4-6) (see: Ruth 4:4-9)

To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace; (Eph. 1:6-7) (see: Eph.1:3-7)

48. Shall be an anointed King to the Lord.....

The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed. (1 Samuel 2:10)

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Matthew 28:18)

Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. (John 12:15)

49. David's Seed.....

And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

(2 Samuel 7:12)

The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. (Matt 1:1)

50. The Son of God.....

I will be his father, and he shall be my son. (2 Samuel 7:14a)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

51. David's house established forever.....

And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. (2 Samuel 7:16)

Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David, (Luke 3:31)

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)

52. would be the “Rock”

The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

(2 Samuel 23:2-4)

And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. (1 Corinthians 10:4)

53. would be as the “light of the morning”

The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

(2 Samuel 23:2-4)

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)

54. The bodily ascension to heaven illustrated.....

And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. (2 Kings 2:11)

And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. (Luke 24:51)

55. David's Seed.....

And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom. (1 Chronicles 17:11)

The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. (Matt 1:1)
And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us. (Matthew 9:27)

56. To reign on David's throne forever.....

He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever. I will be his father, and he shall be my son: (1 Chronicles 17:12-13a)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32-33)

57. "I will be His Father, He...my Son."

I will be his father, and he shall be my son: (1 Chronicles 17:13a)

For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? (Hebrews 1:5)

58. The Resurrection predicted.....

For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God: Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me. (Job 19:25-27) (see: Job 19:23-27)

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; (John 5:24-26) (see: John 5:24-29)

59. The enmity of kings foreordained.....

Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. (Psalms 2:1-3)

Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things? The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ. For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done. (Acts 4:25-28)

60. To own the title, Anointed (Christ).....

The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying, (Psalms 2:2)

Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made the same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. (Acts 2:36)

61. His Character: Holiness.....

Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. (Psalms 2:6)

Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? (John 8:46)

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Revelation 3:7)

62. To own the title King.....

Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. (Psalms 2:6)

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Matthew 2:2)

63. Declared the Beloved Son.....

I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Psalms 2:7)

And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matthew 3:17)

64. The Crucifixion and Resurrection intimated.....

I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Psalms 2:7-8)

And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead: And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. (Acts 13:29-33)

65. Life comes through faith in Him.....

Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. (Psalms 2:12)

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. (John 20:31)

66. The mouths of babes perfect His praise.....

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. (Psalms 8:2)

And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? (Matthew 21:16)

67. His humiliation and exaltation.....

For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet: (Psalms 8:5-6)

And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen. (Luke 24:50-53)

For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him. (1 Corinthians 15:27)

68. Was not to see corruption.....

For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Psalms 16:10)

He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. (Acts 2:31)

69. Was to arise from the dead.....

Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore. (Psalms 16:9-11)

For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. (John 20:9)

70. The resurrection predicted.....

As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. (Psalms 17:15)

He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, (Luke 24:6)

71. Forsaken because of sins of others.....

As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. (Psalms 22:1)

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (2 Corinthians 5:21)

72. Words spoken from Calvary, "My God..."

My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring? (Psalms 22:1)

And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? (Mark 15:34)

73. Darkness upon Calvary.....

O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent. (Psalms 22:2)

Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. (Matt 27:45)

74. They shoot out the lip and shake the head.....

All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, (Psalms 22:7)

And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, (Matthew 27:39)

75. " He trusted in God, let Him deliver Him "

He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. (Psalms 22:8)

He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. (Matthew 27:43)

76. Born the Savior.....

But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts. (Psalms 22:9)

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:7)

77. Died of a broken (ruptured) heart.....

I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels. (Psalms 22:14)

But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. (John 19:34)

78. Suffered agony on Calvary.....

I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels. My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death. (Psalms 22:14-15)

And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. (Mark 15:34-37)

79. He thirsted.....

My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death. (Psalms 22:15)

After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. (John 19:28)

80. They pierced His hands and His feet.....

For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet. (Psalms 22:16)

But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. (John 19:34)

And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced. (John 19:37)

Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. (John 20:27)

81. Stripped Him before the stares of men.....

I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me. They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture. (Psalms 22:17-18)

Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

(Luke 23:34-35)

82. They parted His garments.....

They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture. (Psalms 22:18)

Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. (John 19:23-24)

83. He committed Himself to God.....

Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns. (Psalms 22:20-21)

And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:46)

84. Satanic power bruising the Redeemer's heel.....

Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns. (Psalms 22:20-21)

Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; (Hebrews 2:14)

85. His Resurrection declared.....

I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee. (Psalms 22:22)

Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. (John 20:17)

86. He shall be the governor of the nations.....

All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. For the kingdom is the LORD's: and he is the governor among the nations. (Psalms 22:27-28)

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: (Colossians 1:16)

87. "It is finished"

They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done this. (Psalms 22:31)

When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. (John 19:30)

88. "I am the Good Shepherd"

The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. (Psalms 23:1)

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)

89. His exaltation predicted.....

Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place? (Psalms 24:3)

Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11)

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: (Philippians 2:9)

90. His ascension.....

Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah. (Ps. 24:7–10)

Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me. (John 7:33)

91. Accused by false witnesses.....

Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty. (Psalms 27:12)

But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. (Matthew 26:60-61)

And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. (Mark 14:57-58)

92. His resurrection predicted.....

O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit. (Psalms 30:3)

This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses. (Acts 2:32)

93. "Into thy hands I commit my spirit"

Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth. (Psalms 31:5)

And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:46)

94. His acquaintances fled from Him.....

I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me. (Psalms 31:11)

And they all forsook him, and fled. (Mark 14:50)

95. They took counsel to put Him to death.....

For I have heard the slander of many: fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life. (Psalms 31:13)

Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death. (John 11:53)

96. " He trusted in God, let Him deliver him"

But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my God. My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me. (Psalms 31:14-15)

He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. (Matthew 27:43)

97. Not a bone of Him broken.....

He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken. (Psalms 34:20)

The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. (John 19:31-36)

98. False witnesses rose up against Him.....

False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not. (Psalms 35:11)

Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; (Matthew 26:59)

99. He was hated without a cause.....

Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause. (Psalms 35:19)

But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. (John 15:25)

100. His friends stood afar off.....

My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off. (Psalms 38:11)

And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things. (Luke 23:49)

101. The joy of His resurrection predicted.....

He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies. Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. (Psalms 40:2-5)

And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the LORD. (John 20:20)

102. His delight: the will of the Father.....

Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of me, I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart.

(Psalms 40:6-8)

Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

(John 4:34)

103. He was to preach the Righteousness in Israel.....

I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou knowest. (Psalms 40:9)

From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Matthews 4:17)

104. Confronted by adversaries in the Garden.....

Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil. (Psalms 40:14)

Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. (John 18:3)

105. Betrayed by a familiar friend.....

Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me. (Psalms 41:9)

I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. (John 13:18)

106. Words of Grace come from His lips..

Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. (Psalms 45:2)

And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? (Luke 4:22)

107. To own the title, God or Elohim.....

Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Psalms 45:6)

But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Hebrews 1:8)

108. A special anointing by the Holy Spirit.....

Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Psalms 45:7)

And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: (Matthew 3:16)

Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Hebrews 1:9)

109. Called the Christ (Messiah or Anointed).....

Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad. (Psalms 45:7-8)

For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Luke 2:11)

110. Worthy of our worship.....

So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

(Ps. 45:11)

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Matt. 2:2)

111. His Resurrection.....

But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah.

(Psalms 49:15)

Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 2:27)

Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 13:35)

And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. (Mark 16:6)

112. Betrayed by a friend, not an enemy.....

For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him: But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance. We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company. (Psalms 55:12-14)

I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. (John 13:18)

113. Unrepentant death of the Betrayer.....

Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them. (Psalms 55:15)

Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. (Matthew 27:3-5)

Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. (Acts 1:16-19)

114. To give gifts to men.....

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psalms 68:18)

⁸ Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) (Ephesians 4:8-10) (see: Ephesians 4:7-16)

115. Ascended into Heaven... ..

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. (Psalms 68:18)

And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. (Luke 24:51)

116. Hated without a cause...

They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away. (Psalms 69:4)

But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. (John 15:25)

117. A stranger to own brethren...

I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

(Psalms 69:8)

And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it. (Luke 8:20-21)

118. Zealous for the Lord's House...

For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. (Psalms 69:9)

And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up. (John 2:17)

119. Messiah's anguish of soul before crucifixion...

Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters. Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me. (Psalms 69:14-15)

Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none. (Psalms 69:20)

(see: Psalms 69:14-20)

Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. (Matthew 26:36-37)

(see: Matthew 26:36-45)

120. "My soul is exceeding sorrowful." ...

Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none. (Psalms 69:20)

Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. (Matthew 26:38)

121. Given vinegar in thirst...

They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

(Psalms 69:21)

They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. (Matthew 27:34)

122. The Savior given and smitten by God...

For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded. (Psalms 69:26)

I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

(John 17:4)

Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? (John 18:11)

123. Great persons were to visit Him...

The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

(Psalms 72:10-11)

When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense and myrrh.

(Matthew 2:9-11) (see: Matthew 2:1-11)

124. The corn of wheat to fall into the Ground...

There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth. (Psalms 72:16)

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. (John 12:24)

125. His name, Yinon, will produce offspring...

His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed. (Psalms 72:17)

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. (John 1:12-13)

126. All nations shall be blessed by Him...

His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed. (Psalms 72:17)

Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God. And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? (Acts 2:11-12)

Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. (Acts 2:41)

127. He would teach in parables...

Give ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth. I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old: (Psalms 78:1-2)

All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world. (Matthew 13:34-35)

128. To speak the Wisdom of God with authority...

I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old: (Psalms 78:2b)

For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes. (Matthew 7:29)

129. From the tribe of Judah.....

Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim: But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved. (Ps. 78:67-68)

Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda, (Luke 3:33)

130. He would have compassion.....

But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Ps. 86:15)

But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. (Matt. 9:36)

131. They stood afar off and watched...

Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth. (Psalms 88:8)

And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things. (Luke 23:49)

132. Messiah will call God His Father...

**He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.
(Psalms 89:26)**

All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Matthew 11:27)

133. Emmanuel to be higher than earthly kings...

Also I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth. (Psalms 89:27)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

(Luke 1:32-33)

134. David's Seed, throne, kingdom endure forever...

Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David. His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah. (Psalms 89:35-37)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32-33)

135. His character: Faithfulness...

His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah. (Psalms 89:36-37)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Revelation 1:5)

136. He is from everlasting

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. (Psalms 90:2)

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2)

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.
(John 1:1)

137. Identified as Messianic; used to tempt Christ...

**For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.
They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
(Psalms 91:11-12)**

For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:
And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.
(Luke 4:10-11)

138. His exaltation predicted...

For thou, LORD, art high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods. (Psalms 97:9)
Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11)

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, (Ephesians 1:20)

139. His character: Goodness...

For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

(Psalms 100:5)

And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Matt 19:16-17)

140. The Suffering and Reproach of Calvary...

For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping. Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down. My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass. (Psalms 102:9-11)

(see: Psalms 102:1-11)

After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

(John 19:28-30) (see: John 19:16-30)

141. Son of Man comes in Glory...

When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory. (Psalms 102:16)

And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

(Luke 21:24)

And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. (Revelation 12:10)

(see: Revelation 12:5-10)

142. Messiah is the Pre-existent Son...

Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. (Psalms 102:25-27)

And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. (Hebrews 1:10-12)

143. Prays for His enemies...

For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. (Psalms 109:4)

Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34)

144. Another to succeed Judas...

When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become sin. Let his days be few; and let another take his office. (Psalms 109:7-8)

Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take. (Acts 1:16-20)

145. Ridiculed.....

**I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shook their heads.
(Psalms 109:25)**

And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, (Matthew 27:39)

146. Son of David....

**The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy
footstool. (Psalms 110:1)**

He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? (Matthew 22:43-45)

147. To ascend to the right-hand of the Father...

**The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy
footstool. (Psalms 110:1)**

So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. (Mark16:19)

148. David's son called Lord...

**The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy
footstool. (Psalms 110:1)**

The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? (Matthew 22:44-45)

149. A priest after Melchizedek's order...

The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Psalms 110:4)

Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Hebrews 6:20)

150. His character: Compassionate, Gracious, et al.....

Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous. (Psalms 112:4)

But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. (Matthew 9:36)

151. Messiah's Resurrection assured.....

I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD. The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death. (Psalms 118:17-18)

⁵ And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. (Luke 24:5-7)

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. (1 Corinthians 15:20)

152. The rejected stone is Head of the corner.....

The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes. (Psalms 118:22-23)

Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. (Matthew 21:42-43)

153. The Blessed One presented to Israel.....

Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: (Psalms 118:26a)

And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. (Matt 21:9)

154. To come while Temple standing.....

we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD. (Psalms 118:26b)

And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves, And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased, (Matthew 21:12-15)

155. The Seed of David (the fruit of His Body)...

The LORD hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Psalms 132:11)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

156. The supremacy of David's Seed amazes kings.....

All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth. Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD. Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off. (Psalms 138:4-6) (see: Psalms 138:1-6)

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet, And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel. (Matthew 2:2-6)

157. The earthly ministry of Christ described...

He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. (Psalms 147:3)

The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground. (Psalms 147:6)

The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, (Luke 4:18)

158. He will send the Spirit of God...

He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow. (Psalms 147:18)

Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. (John 16:7)

159. The Messiah would be from everlasting.....

The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. (Proverbs 8:22-23)

And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. (John 17:5)

160. A friend of sinners...

A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. (Prov. 18:24)

The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children. (Matt. 11:19)

161. Declared to be the Son of God...

Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell? (Proverbs 30:4)

And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. (John 3:13)

(Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,) Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: (Rom 1:2-4)

But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above:) Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.) But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. (Romans 10:6-9)

For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (2 Pet 1:17)

162. The altogether lovely One...

His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem. (Song of Solomon 5:16)

For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. (John 1:17)

163. Repentance for the nations...

And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Isaiah 2:2-4)

And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Luke 24:47)

164. Messiah reigning and Beautiful Branch & True Vine.....

In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. (Isaiah 4:2)

I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. (John 15:1)

165. When Isaiah saw His glory...

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. (Isaiah 6:1)

He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. (John 12:40-41)

166. Parables fall on deaf ears...

And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. (Isaiah 6:9-10)

Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. (Matthew 13:13-15)

167. Blinded to Christ and deaf to His words...

And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate, And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land. (Isaiah 6:9-12)

And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening. And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not. And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive: For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it. And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves. (Acts 28:23-29)

168. To be born of a virgin...

Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Isaiah 7:14)

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)

169. To be Emmanuel: God with us...

Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Isaiah 7:14)

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. (Matthew 1:18-23)

170. Called Emmanuel...

And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

(Isaiah 8:8)

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Matthew 28:20)

171. A stone of stumbling, a Rock of offense...

And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Isaiah 8:14)

And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. (1 Pet. 2:8)

172. His ministry to begin in Galilee...

Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations. The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. (Isaiah 9:1-2)

Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee; And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles; The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up. From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Matthew 4:12-17)

173. A child born: Humanity...

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. (Luke 1:31)

A Son given: Deity...

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (1 Tim. 3:16)

174. Declared to be the Son of God with power...

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: (Romans. 1:3-4)

175. The Wonderful One, Peleh...

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? (Luke 4:22)

The Counselor, Yaatz...

And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works? (Matthew 13:54)

176. The Mighty God, El Gibor...

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not: (Matthew 11:20)

The Everlasting Father, Avi Adth...

Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (John 8:58)

177. The Prince of Peace, Sar Shalom...

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. (John 16:33)

178. To establish an everlasting kingdom...

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. (Isaiah 9:7)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32-33)

179. His Character: Just..

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. (Isaiah 9:7)

I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. (John 5:30)

180. No end to his Government, Throne, and Peace...

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. (Isaiah 9:7)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32-33)

181. Called a Nazarene-the Branch, Netzer...

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots: (Isaiah 11:1)

And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene. (Matthew 2:23)

182. A rod out of Jesse: Son of Jesse...

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots: (Isaiah 11:1)

And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli, (Luke 3:23)

Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson, (Luke 3:32)

183. The anointed One by the Spirit...

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isaiah 11:2)

And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matthew 3:16-17)

184. His Character-Wisdom, Understanding, et al...

And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; (Isaiah 11:2)

The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men, Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ? (John 4:28-29) (see; John 4:4-42)

Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. (John 1:47-50)

185. His Character: Truth...

But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth: with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Isaiah 11:4)

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (John 14:6)

186. The Gentiles seek Him...

And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious. (Isaiah 11:10)

For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle. The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him. And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast: The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. (John 12:18-21)

187. Called Jesus-Yeshua (salvation)...

Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Isaiah 12:2)

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. (Matthew 1:21)

188. Reigning in mercy...

Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land. And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

(Isaiah 16:4-5)

And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:31-33)

189. Peg in a sure place...

And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house. And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons. In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it. (Isaiah 22:21-25)

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Revelation 3:7)

190. The Resurrection predicted...

He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it. (Isaiah 25:8)

So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. (I Corinthians 15:54)

191. His power of Resurrection predicted...

Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead. (Isaiah 26:19)

And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. (John 11:43-44)

192. The Messiah is the precious corner stone...

Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Isaiah 28:16)

This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:11-12)

193. He indicated hypocritical obedience to His Word...

Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: (Isaiah 29:13)

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. (Matthew 15:7-9)

194. The wise are confounded by the Word...

Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. (Isaiah 29:14)

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. (1 Corinthians 1:18-19) (see: I Corinthians 1:18-31)

195. A Refuge-A man shall be a hiding place...

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Isaiah 32:2)

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! (Matthew 23:37)

196. Son of the Highest...

For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our king; he will save us. (Isaiah 33:22)

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (1 Tim. 1:17)

Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; (1 Timothy 6:15)

197. He will come and save you...

Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you. (Isaiah 35:4)

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. (Matthew 1:21)

198. To have a ministry of miracles...

Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. (Isaiah 35:5)

Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. (Matthew 11:4-6)

199. Preceded by forerunner...

The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain: (Isaiah 40:3-4)

He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. (John 1:23)

200. "Behold your God."...

O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God! (Isaiah 40:9)

And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! (John 1:36)

And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! (John 19:14)

201. A shepherd-compassionate life-giver...

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isaiah 40:11)

I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. (John 10:14-18) (see: John 10:10-18)

202. The Servant-as a faithful, patient redeemer...

Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law. (Isaiah 42:1-4)

Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles. He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets. A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory. And in his name shall the Gentiles trust. (Matthew 12:18-21)

203. Meek and lowly...

He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. (Isaiah 42:2)

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light. (Matthew 11:28-30)

204. He brings hope for the hopeless...

A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. (Isaiah 42:3)

Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

(John 4:13-14) (see: John 4:5-42)

205. The nations shall wait on His teachings...

He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law. (Isaiah 42:4)

And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast: The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus. And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour. (John 12:20-26)

206. The Light (salvation) of the Gentiles...

I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles; (Isaiah 42:6)

A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:32)

207. His is a Worldwide compassion...

Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Isaiah 42:1)

I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles; (Isaiah 42:6)

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Matthew 28:19-20)

208. Blind eyes opened...

To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. (Isaiah 42:7)

He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. (John 9:25) (see: John 9:25-38)

209. He is the only Savior...

I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour. (Isaiah 43:11)

Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:12)

210. He will send the Spirit of God...

For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: (Isaiah 44:3)

Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. (John 16:7)

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. (John 16:13)

211. He will be the Judge...

I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. (Isaiah 45:23)

For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: (John 5:22)

For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. (Romans 14:11)

212. The First and the Last...

Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last. (Isaiah 48:12)

This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me. (John 1:30)

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev. 1:8)

And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: (Rev. 1:17)

213. He came as a Teacher...

Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. (Isaiah 48:17)

The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (John 3:2)

214. Called from the womb: His humanity...

Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name. (Isaiah 49:1)

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. (Matt 1:18)

215. A Servant from the womb...

And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength. (Isaiah 49:5)

And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. (Luke 1:31)

But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: (Phil. 2:7)

216. He is Salvation for Israel...

And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Isaiah 49:6)

Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:29-32)

217. He is the Light of the Gentiles...

And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Isaiah 49:6)

For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. (Acts 13:47)

218. He is Salvation unto the ends of the earth...

And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Isaiah 49:6)

And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe. And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? But we believe that through the grace of the LORD Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they. (Acts 15:7-11) (see: Acts 15:7-18)

219. He is despised of the Nation...

Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. (Isaiah 49:7)

Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. (John 8:48-49)

220. Heaven is clothed in black at His humiliation...

**I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering. (Isaiah 50:3)
And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.
(Luke 23:44-45)**

221. He is a learned counselor for the weary...

The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. (Isaiah 50:4)
Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matthew 11:28-29)

222. The Servant bound willingly to obedience...

The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. (Isaiah 50:5)
And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. (Matt 26:39)

223. ..."I gave my back to the smiters." ...

I gave my back to the smiters, (Isaiah 50:6a)

Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. (Matthew 27:26)

224. He was smitten on the cheeks...

and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: (Isaiah 50:6b)

Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands, (Matthew 26:67)

225. He was spat upon...

I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Isaiah 50:6c)

And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. (Matthew 27:30)

226. Suffered vicariously...

For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed. (Isaiah 52:4-5)

And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. (Mark 15:3-4)

And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. (Mark 15:27-28)

And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:32-34)
(see: Luke 23:1-25)

227. To publish good tidings of peace...

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! (Isaiah 52:7)

And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all. (Luke 4:14-15)

228. The Servant exalted...

Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. (Isaiah 52:13)

But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:8-11)

And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, (Ephesians 1:19-22)

229. Behold, My Servant...

Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. (Isaiah 52:13)

While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. (Matt 17:5)
Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:5-8)

230. The Servant shockingly abused...

As many were astonished at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: (Isaiah 52:14)

Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. (Luke 18:31-34)

Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands, Saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee? (Matthew 26:67-68)

231. Nations startled by message of the Servant...

So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider. (Isaiah 52:15)

For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation: But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

(Romans 15:18-21)

232. His blood shed to make atonement for all...

So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider. (Isaiah 52:15)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Rev. 1:5)

233. His people would not believe Him...

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? (Isaiah 53:1)

But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? (John 12:37-38)

234. He would grow up in a poor family....

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground:

(Isaiah 53:2a)

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:7)

235. Appearance of an ordinary man...

he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. (Isaiah 53:2b)

But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:7-8)

236. Despised....

He is despised (Isaiah 53:3a)

And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath, And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong. (Luke 4:28-29)

237. Rejected...

and rejected of men; (Isaiah 53:3b)

The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. (Matt 27:21-23)

238. Great sorrow and grief...

a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: (Isaiah 53:3c)

And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. (Luke 19:41-42)

239. Men hide from being associated with Him...

and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

(Isaiah 53:3d)

And they all forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him: And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. (Mark 14:50-52)

240. He would have a healing ministry...

Surely he hath borne our griefs, (Isaiah 53:4a)

And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed. And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all. (Luke 6:17-19)

241. He would bear the sins of the world...

and carried our sorrows: (Isaiah 53:4b)

Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. (1 Pet. 2:24)

242. Thought to be cursed by God...

yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Isaiah 53:4c)

Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. (Matthew 27:41-43)

243. Bears penalty for mankind's transgressions...

But he was wounded for our transgressions, (Isaiah 53:5a)

And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. (Luke 23:33)

244. His sacrifice would provide peace between man and God...

he was bruised for our iniquities: (Isaiah 53:5b)

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. (Col. 1:20)

245. His back would be whipped...

the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Isaiah 53:5c)

Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. (Matthew 27:26)

246. He would be the sin-bearer for all mankind...

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. (Isaiah 53:6a)

Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: (Galatians 1:4)

247. God's will that He bear sin for all mankind...

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. (Isaiah 53:6b)

Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. (1 John 4:10)

248. Oppressed and afflicted...

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, (Isaiah 53:7a)

Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him. (Matthew 27:27-31)

249. Silent before his accusers...

yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isaiah 53:7b)

And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

(Matthew 27:12-14)

250. Sacrificial lamb...

yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Isaiah 53:7c)

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. (John 1:29)

251 Confined and persecuted...

He was taken from prison (Isaiah 53:8a)

Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. (Matthew 27:15-19) (see: Matthew 26:47-27:31)

252. He would be judged...

and from judgment: (Isaiah 53:8b)

And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. (John 18:13-15) (see: John 18:13-22)

253. Killed....

and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: (Isaiah 53:8c)

And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. (Matthew 27:35)

254 Dies for the sins of the world...

for the transgression of my people was he stricken. (Isaiah 53:8d)

And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (1 John 2:2)

255. Buried in a rich man's grave.....

And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; (Isaiah 53:9a)

When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: (Matthew 27:57)

256. Innocent and had done no violence...

because he had done no violence, (Isaiah 53:9b)

And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. (Mark 15:3)

257. No deceit in his mouth..

neither was any deceit in his mouth. (Isaiah 53:9c)

Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all. (John 18:38)

258. God's will that He die for mankind

Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: (Isaiah 53:10a)

Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? (John 18:11)

259. An offering for sin...

when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, (Isaiah 53:10b)

Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Matthew 20:28)

260. Resurrected and live forever....

he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, (Isaiah 53:10c)

He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. (Mark 16:16)

261. He would prosper...

and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. (Isaiah 53:10d)

These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. (John 17:1-5)

262. God fully satisfied with His suffering...

He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: (Isaiah 53:11a)

Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. (John 12:27)

263. God's servant...

by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; (Isaiah 53:11b)

Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. (Romans. 5:18-19)

264. He would justify man before God...

by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; (Isaiah 53:11c)

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. (Romans. 5:8-9)

265. The sin-bearer for all mankind..

for he shall bear their iniquities. (Isaiah 53:11d)

So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Hebrews 9:28)

266. Exalted by God because of his sacrifice...

Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; (Isaiah 53:12a)

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Matthew 28:18)

267. He would give up his life to save mankind...

because he hath poured out his soul unto death: (Isaiah 53:12b)

And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:46)

268. Grouped with criminals...

and he was numbered with the transgressors; (Isaiah 53:12c)

And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. (Luke 23:32)

269. Sin-bearer for all mankind...

and he bare the sin of many, (Isaiah 53:12d)

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (2 Corinthians 5:21)

270. Intercede to God in behalf of mankind...

and made intercession for the transgressors. (Isaiah 53:12e)

Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34)

271. Every one come who is thirsty...

Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. (Isaiah 55:1)

But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (John 4:14)
And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. (Rev. 22:17)

272. Resurrected by God...

Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Isaiah 55:3)

And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. (Acts 13:34)

273. A witness...

Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Isaiah 55:4)

Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. (John 18:37)

274. Inhabits eternity, lives in heart.....

For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Isa. 57:15)

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. (Rom. 10:10)

275. His ministry set captives free.....

Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? (Isa. 58:6)

And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, (Luke 4:17–18)

276. Intercessor between man and God...

Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment. And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: (Isaiah 59:15-16a)

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. (John 6:40)

277. He would come to provide salvation...

Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment. therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him. (Isaiah 59:15-16b)

Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Matthew 10:32)

278. He would come to Zion as their Redeemer...

And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD. (Isaiah 59:20)

And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. (Luke 2:38)

279. Nations walk in the light...

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee. For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee. And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. (Isaiah 60:1-3)

A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:32)

280. The Spirit of God upon him...

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; (Isaiah 61:1a-2)

And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matthew 3:16-17)

281. The Messiah would preach the good news...

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; (Isaiah 61:1b-2)

And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him. And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. (Luke 4:17-21)

282. Provide freedom from the bondage of sin and death...

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; (Isaiah 61:1c-2)

Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. (John 8:31-32)

283. Proclaim a period of grace...

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; (Isaiah 61:1-2)

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. (John 5:24)

284. Called by a new name...

For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth. And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name. (Isaiah 62:1-2)

A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:32)

Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name. (Revelation 3:12)

285. Thy King Cometh, Entered Jerusalem on Colt...

Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

(Isaiah 62:11)

And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

(Matthew 21:7)

286. A vesture dipped in blood...

Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. (Isaiah 63:1-3)

And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

(Revelation 19:13)

287. Afflicted with the afflicted

For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

(Isaiah 63:8-9)

Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Matthew 25:34-40)

288. The elect shall inherit...

And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. (Isaiah 65:9)

Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded. (Romans 11 5-7)

For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood. (Hebrews 7:14)

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. (Revelation 5:5)

289. New heaven/New Earth...

**For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. (Isaiah 65:17-18)
(see: Isaiah 65:17-25)**

Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (2 Pet. 3:13)

And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. (Rev. 21:1)

290. Descendant of David...

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jeremiah 23:5-6a)

²³ And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

³¹ Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David, (Luke 3:23, 31) (see: Luke 3:23-31)

291. The Messiah would be God...

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jeremiah 23:5-6b)

Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. (John 13:13)

292. The Messiah would be both God and Man...

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jeremiah 23:5-6c)

And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (1 Tim. 3:16)

293. Born a King...

But they shall serve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them. (Jeremiah 30:9)

Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. (John 18:37)

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Revelation 1:5)

294. Massacre of infants...

Thus saith the LORD; A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rahel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because they were not. (Jeremiah 31:15)

Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not. (Matthew 2:16-18)

295 Born of a virgin...

How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man. (Jeremiah 31:22)

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. (Matthew 1:18-20)

296. The Messiah would be the new covenant...

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: (Jeremiah 31:31)

For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Matthew 26:28)

297. Descendant of David...

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah. In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. (Jeremiah 33:14-15)

²³ And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

³¹ Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David, (Luke 3:23, 31) (see: Luke 3:23-31)

298. Spoke words of God.....

And he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee. (Ezek. 2:1)
For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. (John 17:8)

299. Descendant of David...

Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent: In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done it. (Ezekiel 17:22-24)

²³ And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

³¹ Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David, (Luke 3:23, 31) (see: Luke 3:23-31)

300. The humble exalted

Thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high. I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

(Ezekiel 21:26-27)

He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree. (Luke 1:52)

301. Descendant of David...

And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken it. (Ezekiel 34:23-24)

The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. (Matt. 1:1)

302. Stone cut without hands..

Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. (Daniel 2:34-35)

Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:10-12)

303. His Kingdom Triumphant...

And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

(Daniel 2:44-45)

And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

(Luke 1:33)

Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. (1 Corinthians 15:24)

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev.11:15)

304. He would ascend into heaven..

I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:13-14a)

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:9-11)

305. Highly exalted...

I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:13-14b)

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, (Eph. 1:20-22)

306. His dominion would be everlasting...

I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:13-14c)

And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:31-33)

307. Kingdom for the Saints...

And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him. (Daniel 7:27)

And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33)

Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. (1 Corinthians 15:24)

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Revelation 11:15)

308. To make an end to sins...

Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. (Dan. 9:24a)

Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (Galatians 1:3-5)

309. He would be holy...

Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. (Dan. 9:24b)

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35).

310. Announced to his people 483 years, to the exact day, after the decree to rebuild the city of Jerusalem...

Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. (Dan. 9:25)

On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord. (John 12:12-13)

311. Killed...

And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26a)

And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. (Matthew 27:35)

312. Die for the sins of the world...

And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

(Dan. 9:26b)

But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. (Hebrews 2:9)

313. Killed before the destruction of the temple...

And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

(Dan. 9:26c)

Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; (Matthew 27:50-51)

314. Messiah in a glorified state...

Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz: His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. (Dan. 10:5-6)

And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire; And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters. And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. (Rev. 1:13-16)

315. Israel restored...

Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days. (Hosea 3:5)

Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. (John 18:37)

For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins. (Romans 11:25-27)

316. Flight to Egypt..

When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt. (Hosea 11:1)

God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows. (Numbers 24:8)

When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: (Matthew 2:14)

317. He would defeat death...

I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes. (Hosea 13:14)

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Corinthians 15:55-57)

318. Promise of the Spirit...

And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the LORD come. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

(Joel 2:28-32)

And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and notable day of the Lord come: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

(Acts 2:17-21)

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Romans 10:13)

319. Offer salvation to all mankind..

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call. (Joel 2:32)

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Romans 10:12-13)

320. Israel Regathered..

I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men. The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them. (Micah 2:12-13)

I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. (John 10:14)

But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. (John 10:26)

321. The Kingdom established - place of Birth Bethlehem..

But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it. For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever. In that day, saith the LORD, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted; And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever. And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem. (Micah 4:1-8)

And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33) Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, (Matt 2:1)

And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:) (Luke 2:4)

And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Luke 2:10-11)

322. Born in Bethlehem...

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2a)

Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Matthew 2:1-2)

323. God's servant...

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2b)

If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. (John 15:10)

324. from everlasting...

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2c)

Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (John 8:58)

325. He would visit the second Temple...

For thus saith the LORD of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land; And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts. The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts. (Haggai 2:6-9)

And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:27-32)

326. Descendant of Zerubbabel...

In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts. (Haggai 2:23)

And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli, (Luke 3:23)

Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neri, (Luke 3:27) (see: Luke 3:23-27)

327. Promise of the Spirit...

And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the LORD come. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

(Joel 2:28-32)

And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and notable day of the Lord come: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

(Acts 2:17-21)

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Romans 10:13)

328. The Sun Darkened...

And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day: (Amos 8:9)

Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: (Matthew 24:29)

The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and notable day of the Lord come: (Acts 2:20)

And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; (Revelation 6:12)

329. Restoration of tabernacle...

In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old: That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this. (Amos 9:11-12)

Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them. (Acts 14:16-18)

330. Earth filled with knowledge of the glory of the Lord...

For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea. (Habakkuk 2:14)

And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: (Rom 11:26)

And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there. And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it. (Rev 21:23-26)

331. The Lamb on the Throne...

Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD. And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee. And the LORD shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again. Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation. (Zechariah 2:10-13)

And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. (Revelation 5:13)

And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: (Rev. 6:9)

And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. (Rev. 21:24)

332. God's servant...

Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH. (Zechariah 3:8)

I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. (John 17:4)

333. Priest and King...

And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. (Zechariah 6:12-13)

Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; (Hebrews 8:1)

334. Greeted with rejoicing in Jerusalem...

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zechariah 9:9a)

And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? (Matthew 21:8-10)

335. Beheld as King...

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zechariah 9:9b)

On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord. (John 12:12-13)

336. The Messiah would be just..

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zechariah 9:9c)

I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. (John 5:30)

337. The Messiah would bring salvation...

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zechariah 9:9d)

For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. (Luke 19:10)

338. The Messiah would be humble...

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zechariah 9:9e)

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matthew 11:29)

339. Presented to Jerusalem riding on a donkey...

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zechariah 9:9f)

And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. (Matthew 21:6-9)

340. The cornerstone...

Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together. (Zechariah 10:4)

And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; (Ephesians 2:20)

341. At His coming, Israel to have unfit leaders...

Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter; Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not. For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them. (Zech 11:4-6a)

Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples, Saying The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not. For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. (Matthew 23:1-4)

342. Rejection causes God to remove His protection..

Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter; Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not. For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them. (Zech.11:4-6b)

And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Luke 19:41-44)

343. Rejected in favor of another king...

Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter; Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not. For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them. (Zechariah 11:4-6c)

When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar. (John 19:13-15)

344. Ministry to "poor," the believing remnant...

And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the flock. (Zech 11:7)

And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people. But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. (Matthew 9:35-36)

345. Unbelief forces Messiah to reject them...

Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul lothed them, and their soul also abhorred me. (Zechariah 11:8a)

Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? (Matt 23:33)

346. Despised...

Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul lothed them, and their soul also abhorred me. (Zechariah 11:8b)

But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. (Matthew 27:20)

347. Stops ministering to the those who rejected Him...

Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another. (Zechariah 11:9)

And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. (Matt. 13:10-11)

348. Rejection causes God to remove protection...

And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people. And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD. (Zechariah 11:10-11a)

And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Luke 19:41-44)

349. The Messiah would be God...

And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people. And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD. (Zechariah 11:10-11b)

If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. (John 14:7)

350. Betrayed for thirty pieces of silver...

And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD. (Zechariah 11:12-13a)

Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. (Matthew 26:14-15)

351. Rejected...

And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD. (Zechariah 11:12-13b)

Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. (Matthew 26:14-15)

352. 30 pieces of silver thrown into the house of the Lord...

And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD. (Zechariah 11:12-13c)

Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. (Matt 27:3-5)

353. The Messiah would be God...

And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD. (Zechariah 11:12-13d)

And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. (John 12:45)

354. The Messiah's body would be pierced...

And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. (Zechariah 12:10a)

But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced. (John 19:34-37)

355. The Messiah would be both God and man...

And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. (Zechariah 12:10b)

I and my Father are one. (John 10:30)

356. The Messiah would be rejected...

And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. (Zechariah 12:10c)

He came unto his own, and his own received him not. (John 1:11)

357. God's will He die for mankind..

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zechariah 13:7a)

Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? (John 18:11)

358. A violent death...

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zechariah 13:7b)

And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. (Matthew 27:35)

359. Both God and man..

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zechariah 13:7c)

Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Show us the Father? (John 14:9)

360. Israel scattered as a result of rejecting Him...

Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zechariah 13:7d)

Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee. (Matt. 26:31-32)

But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled. (Matthew 26:56) (see: Matthew 26:31-56)

361. Messenger to prepare the way for Messiah...

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. (Malachi 3:1a)

For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. (Matthew 11:10)

362. Sudden appearance at the temple

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. (Malachi 3:1b)

And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves; And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple. (Mark 11:15-16)

363. Messenger of the new covenant...

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. (Malachi 3:1c)

And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. (Luke 4:43)

364. Our Sins Are Purged..

And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness. (Malachi 3:3)

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, (Luke 1:78)

That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (John 1:9)
I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. (John 12:46)

We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: (2 Pet 1:19)

And I will give him the morning star. (Rev 2:28)

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Rev. 22:16)
(see: Rev. 19:11-16)

365. Forerunner in the spirit of Elijah...

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: (Malachi 4:5)

In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Matthew 3:1-2)

366. Forerunner would turn many to righteousness...

And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Malachi 4:6)

And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

(Luke 1:16-17)

NAMES FOR JESUS

Want to bless Jesus & get blessed?

**Use the following 5 slides to worship Jesus “outloud” from the “heart”.
Do as many of His descriptive names as you are led to in order to bless Jesus!!
As you worship Jesus from your heart you’ll find your heart soaring!!**

Then you’ll find 366 daily devotional Scriptures for devotional purposes.

NAMES FOR CHRIST (FOUND THROUGHOUT THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS OF THE BIBLE):

Advocate; An Alien; Alive for Evermore; The All, and in All; The Almighty; The Alpha and Omega; An Altar; The Altogether Lovely; The Amen; The Angel of God; The Angel of His Presence; The Angel of the Lord; The Anointed; The Apostle of our Profession; The Ark of the Covenant; The Arm of the Lord; The Author of Eternal Salvation; The Author of our Faith; The Balm of Gilead; A Banner to Them that Fear Thee; The Bearer of Glory; The Bearer of Sin; Before All Things; The Beginning; The Beginning of the Creation of God; The Beginning and Ending; The Beloved; My Beloved Son; The Bishop of Your Souls; The Blessed and Only Potentate; The Blessed for Evermore; The Blessed Hope; The Branch; The Branch of the Lord; The Branch of Righteousness; The Bread of God; The Bread of Life; The Bridegroom; The Bright and Morning Star; The Brightness of His Glory; The Brightness of thy Rising; Our Brother; A Buckler; The Builder of the Temple; A Bundle of Myrrh; The Captain of the Host of the Lord; The Captain of Their Salvation; The Carpenter; The Carpenter's Son; The Chief Cornerstone; The Chief Shepherd; The Chiefest Among Ten Thousand; A Child Born; Child of the Holy Ghost; The Child Jesus; The Chosen of God; Chosen out of the People; Christ; The Christ; Christ Come in the Flesh; Christ Crucified; The Christ of God; Christ Jesus; Christ Jesus The Lord; Christ a King; Christ the Lord; Christ our Passover; Christ Risen from the Dead; A Cleft of the Rock; A Cluster of Camphire; The Comforter; A Commander of the Peoples; Conceived of the Holy Ghost; The Consolation of Israel; The Corn of Wheat; Counselor; The Covenant of the People; The Covert from the Tempest; The Covert of Thy Wings; The Creator; The Creator of the Ends of the Earth; A Crown of Glory; My Darling; The Day; The Daysman; The Day Spring from on High; The Daystar to Arise; His Dear Son; My Defense; My Deliverer; The Desire of all Nations; Despised by the People; A Diadem of Beauty; The Door of the Sheep; Dwelling Place; Mine Elect; Emmanuel; The End of the Law; The Ensign of the People; Equal with God; The Eternal God; That Eternal Life; The Everlasting Father; An Everlasting Light; An Everlasting Name; Thy Exceeding Great Reward; His Excellency; The Excellency of Our God; Excellent; The Express Image of His Person; The Face of the Lord; The Fairer than the Children of Men; Faithful; Faithful and True; The Faithful and True Witness; A Faithful Creator; A Faithful High Priest; A Faithful Priest; The Faithful Witness; A Faithful Witness Between Us; A Faithful Witness in Heaven; The Finisher of the Faith; The First Begotten; The First Begotten of the Dead; The First Born; The Firstborn Among Many Brethren;

Firstborn From the Dead; The Firstborn of Every Creature; Her Firstborn Son; The First Fruit; The Firstfruits of Them That Slept; Foreordained before the Foundation of the World; The Forerunner; Fortress; The Foundation Which is Laid; The Fountain of Life; The Fountain of Living Waters; The Friend of Publicans and Sinners; A Friend that Sticketh Closer than a Brother; The Fruit of the Earth; The Fruit of Thy Womb; The Gift of God; A Glorious High Throne from the Beginning; A Glorious name; Glory; My Glory; The Glory as of the Only Begotten of the Father; The Glory of God; The Glory of His Father; God; God Who Avengeth Me; God Blessed Forever; God Who Forgavest Them; Dwelling Place; Mine Elect; Emmanuel; The End of the Law; The Ensign of the People; Equal with God; The Eternal God; That Eternal Life; The Everlasting Father; An Everlasting Light; An Everlasting Name; Thy Exceeding Great Reward; His Excellency; The Excellency of Our God; Excellent; The Express Image of His Person; The Face of the Lord; The Fairer than the Children of Men; Faithful; Faithful and True; The Faithful and True Witness; A Faithful Creator; A Faithful High Priest; A Faithful Priest; The Faithful Witness; A Faithful Witness Between Us; A Faithful Witness in Heaven; The Finisher of the Faith; The First Begotten; The First Begotten of the Dead; The First Born; The Firstborn Among Many Brethren; The Firstborn From the Dead; The Firstborn of Every Creature; Her Firstborn Son; The First Fruit; The Firstfruits of Them That Slept; Foreordained before the Foundation of the World; The Forerunner; Fortress; The Foundation Which is Laid; The Fountain of Life; The Fountain of Living Waters; The Friend of Publicans and Sinners; A Friend that Sticketh Closer than a Brother; The Fruit of the Earth; The Fruit of Thy Womb; The Gift of God; A Glorious High Throne from the Beginning; A Glorious name; Glory; My Glory; The Glory as of the Only Begotten of the Father; The Glory of God; The Glory of His Father; God; God Who Avengeth Me; God Blessed Forever; God Who Forgavest Them; Our God For Ever and Ever; The God of Glory; The God of My Life; God in the Midst of Her; God manifest in the Flesh; God of My Righteousness; God of My Salvation; God of My Strength; God With Us; A Good Man; Good Master; The Good Shepherd; The Governor Among Nations; Great; The Great God; A Great High Priest; A Great Light; A Great prophet; That Great Shepherd of the Sheep; Greater; A Greater and More Perfect Tabernacle; Greater Than Our Father Abraham; Greater Than Our Father Jacob; Greater Than Jonah; Greater Than Solomon; Greater Than the Temple; Guest; Our Guide Even Unto Death; The Guiltless; The Habitation of Justice; Harmless; The Head of all Principality and Power; The Head of Every Man;

The Head of the Body, the Church; The Head of the Corner; The Heir; Heir of All Things; My Helper; The Helper of the Fatherless; The Hidden Manna; My Hiding Place; A Hiding Place from the Wind; The High and Lofty One Who Inhabiteth Eternity; An High Priest; An High Priest after the Order of Melchizedek; An High Priest Forever; My High Tower; The Highest Himself; Holy; The Holy Child Jesus; Thine Holy One; The Holy One and Just; The Holy One Of Israel; That Holy Thing Which Shall be Born of Thee; Holy to the Lord; Our Hope; The Hope of Glory; The Hope of His People; The Hope of Israel; The Hope of Their Fathers; The Horn of David; The Horn of the House of Israel; An Horn of Salvation; An House of Defense; Her Husband; I Am; The Image of the Invisible God; Immanuel; Innocent Blood; The Jasper Stone; Jesus; Jesus Christ; Jesus Christ Our Lord; Jesus Christ, the Son of God; Jesus of Galilee; Jesus of Nazareth; Jesus of Nazareth, the King of the Jews; A Jew; Joseph's Son; The Judge of All the Earth; The Judge of the Quick and the Dead; The Just One; This Just Person; Thy Keeper; The Kindness and Love of God; The King Eternal; The King Immortal; The King in His Beauty; The King Forever and Ever; The King Invisible; The King of All the Earth; The King of Glory; The King of Heaven; The King of Israel; King of Kings; The King of Peace; The King of Righteousness; King of Saints; The King of Salem; King of the Jews; The King Who Cometh in the Name of the Lord; The Kinsman; The Lamb; The Lamb of God; The Lamb Slain from the Foundation of the World; The Lamb that was Slain; The Lamb Who Is in the Midst of the Throne; The Last; The Last Adam; The Lawgiver; A Leader; The Life; The Lifter-Up of Mine Head; The Light; The Light of Men; The Light of the City; The Light of the Glorious Gospel of Christ; The Light of the Knowledge of the Glory of God; The Light of the Morning; The Light of the World; A Light to Lighten the Gentiles; A Light to the Gentiles; The Lily among Thorns; The Lily of the Valleys; The Lion of the Tribe of Judah; The Living Bread; The Living God; Lord; Lord also of the Sabbath;. My Lord and My God; The Lord and Saviour; Lord Both of the Dead and the Living; The Lord from Heaven; Lord God Almighty; The Lord God of the Holy Prophets; Lord God of Truth; Lord God Omnipotent; The Lord God Who Judgeth Her; The Lord, Holy and True; Lord Jesus; Lord Jesus Christ; The Lord of Glory; The Lord of the Harvest; Lord of Lords; Lord of Peace; The Lord of the Vineyard; The Lord of the Whole Earth; The Lord's Christ; The Lord's Doing; Lowly in Heart; Magnified; Our Maker; The Man; A Man Approved of God; A Man Child; The Man Christ Jesus; The Man Whose Name is the Branch; The Man of Sorrows; The Man Whom He Hath Ordained; Manna; Marvelous in Our Eyes;

Your Master; The Mediator; The Mediator of a Better Covenant; The Mediator of the New Covenant; The Mediator of the New Testament; Meek; Melchizedek; A Merciful and Faithful High Priest; His Mercy and His Truth; The Messenger of the Covenant; Messiah; Messiah the Prince; Mighty; The Mighty God; The Mighty One of Jacob; A Minister of the Circumcision; The Minister of the Heavenly Sanctuary; A More Excellent Name; The Morning Star; The Mouth of God; The Mystery of God; A Nail Fastened in a Sure Place; A Name Above Every Name; A Nazarene; An Offering and a Sacrifice to God; The Offspring of David; Ointment Poured Forth; The Omega; His Only Begotten Son; The Only Begotten of the Father; Only Potentate; The Only Wise God; An Owl of the Desert; Our Passover; A Pavilion; Our Peace;. A Pelican of the Wilderness; A Perfect Man; The Person of Christ; Physician; A Place of Refuge; A Plant of Renown; A Polished Staff; Poor; My Portion; The Portion of Jacob; The Portion of Mine Inheritance; The Potter; The Power of God; Precious; Precious Corner Stone; Preeminence; A Price; The Price of His Redemption; A Priest Forever; The Priest of the Most High God; A Prince and Saviour; The Prince of Life; The Prince of Peace; Prince of Princes; The Prince of the Kings of the Earth; The Prophet; A Prophet Mighty in Deed and Word; The Prophet of Nazareth; A Prophet Without Honour; One of the Prophets; The Propitiation for Our Sins; Pure; A Purifier of Silver; Of Quick Understanding; A Quickening Spirit; Rabbi; Rabboni; Rain Upon the Mown Grass; A Ransom for All; A Ransom for Many; My Redeemer; Redemption; The Redemption of Their Soul; A Refiner's Fire; Our Refuge; A Refuge in Times of Trouble; A Refuge for the Oppressed; A Refuge from the Storm; Our Report; A Reproach of Men; Their Resting Place; The Resurrection and the Life; Reverend; A Reward for the Righteous; Rich; The Riches of His Glory; Right; The Righteous; A Righteous Branch; My Righteous Servant; The Righteous Judge; A Righteous man; Righteousness; The Righteousness of God; A River of Water in a Dry Place; The Rock; The Rock that is Higher than I; The Rock of Israel; A Rock of Offence; The Rock of My Refuge; The Rock of His Salvation; The Rock of Our Salvation; The Rock of Thy Strength; The Rod; A Rod out of the Stem of Jesse; The Root of David; A Root of Jesse; A Root out of Dry Ground; The Root and Offspring of David; The Rose of Sharon; A Ruler; The Sacrifice for Sins; A Sacrifice to God; My Salvation; The Salvation of God; The Salvation of Israel; A Samaritan; The Same Yesterday, Today, and Forever; A Sanctuary; A Sardine Stone; The Saving Strength of His Anointed; Saviour; The Saviour of All Men; The Saviour of the Body; The Saviour of the World; The Scapegoat; The Scepter of Israel;

The Scepter of Thy Kingdom; Secret; The Secret of Thy Presence; The Seed of Abraham; The Seed of David; The Seed of the Woman; The Sent One; Separate from His Brethren; Separate from Sinners; The Serpent in the Wilderness; My Servant; A Servant of Rulers; My Servant the Branch; A Shadow from the Heat; The Shadow of the Almighty; The Shadow of a Great Rock; A Shelter; My Shepherd; The Shepherd of Israel; Our Shield; Shiloh; A Sign of the Lord; Siloam; Sin; A Snare to the Inhabitants of Jerusalem; The Son; His Son from Heaven; A Son Given; The Son of Abraham; The Son of David; The Son of God; The Son of Joseph; The Son of Man; The Son of Mary; The Son of the Blessed; The Son of the Father; The Son of the Free Woman; The Son of the Highest; The Son of the Living God; The Son of the Most High God; A Son over His own House; The Son who is Consecrated for Evermore; My Song; A Sower; A Sparrow alone upon the Housetop; That Spiritual Rock; A Star out of Jacob; My Stay; A Stone Cut out of the Mountain; A Stone Cut without Hands; The Stone of Israel; A Stone of Stumbling; The Stone which the Builders Refused; The Stone which the Builders Rejected; The Stone which was Set at Nought; A Stranger; My Strength; The Strength of Israel; The Strength of My Life; A Strength to the Needy in Distress; A Strength to the Poor; A Strong Consolation; A Stronghold in the Day of Trouble; A Strong Tower; A Strong Tower from the Enemy; A Stumbling Block; The Sun of Righteousness; A Sure Foundation; The Sure Mercies of David; A Surety of a Better Testament; A Sweet Smelling Savour; A Tabernacle for a Shadow; The Tabernacle of God; A Teacher Come from God; The Temple; A Tender Plant; The Tender Mercy of God; The Testimony of God; This Treasure; A Tried Stone; The True Bread from Heaven; The True Light; The True Vine; The True Witness; The Truth; Undefined; Understanding; The Unknown God; The Unspeakable Gift; The Upholder of All things; Upright; The Veil; The Very God of Peace; Very Great; A Very Present Help in Trouble; The Victory; The Vine; The Voice; A Wall of Fire; The Wave Offering; The Way; The Weakness of God; A Wedding Garment; The Well of Living Waters; The Well of Salvation; Wisdom; The Wisdom of God; A Wise Master Builder; My Witness; A Witness of God; A Witness to the People; Wonderful; The Word; The Word of God; The Word of Life; Worthy; That Worthy Name; Worthy to be Praised; The Yokefellow; The young Child; The Zeal of the Lord of Hosts; The Zeal of thine House

Days 1-4:

1. Advocate.

My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: (1 John 2:1)

2. An Alien.

I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children. (Psalms 69:8)

3. Alive for Evermore.

I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. (Revelation 1:18)

4. The All, and in All.

Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. (Colossians 3:11)

5. The Almighty.

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Revelation 1:8)

6. The Alpha and Omega.

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Revelation 1:8)

7. An Altar.

We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. (Hebrews 13:10)

8. The Altogether Lovely.

His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem. (Song of Solomon 5:16)

Days 5-7:

9. The Amen.

And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; (Revelation 3:14)

10. The Angel of God.

And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is. (Genesis 21:17)

11. The Angel of His Presence.

In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Isaiah 63:9)

12. The Angel of the Lord.

And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur. (Genesis 16:7)

13. The Anointed.

And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever. (1 Samuel 2:35)
The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying, (Psalms 2:2)

14. The Apostle of our Profession.

Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus; (Hebrews 3:1)

Days 8-11:

15. The Ark of the Covenant.

And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. (Joshua 3:3)

16. The Arm of the Lord.

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? (Isaiah 53:1)

17. The Author of Eternal Salvation.

And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him; (Heb.5:9)

18. The Author of our Faith.

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. (Hebrews 12:2)

19. The Balm of Gilead.

Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered? (Jeremiah 8:22)

20. A Banner to Them that Fear Thee.

Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah. (Psalms 60:4)

21. The Bearer of Glory.

Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. (Zechariah 6:13)

22. Before All Things.

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Colossians 1:17)

Days 12-15

23. The Beginning.

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. (Colossians 1:18)

24. The Beginning of the Creation of God.

And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; (Revelation 3:14)

25. The Beginning and Ending.

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Revelation 1:8)

26. The Beloved.

To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. (Ephesians 1:6)

27. My Beloved Son.

And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matthew 3:17)

28. The Bishop of Your Souls.

For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. (1 Peter 2:25)

29. The Blessed and Only Potentate.

Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; (1 Timothy 6:15)

30. The Blessed for Evermore.

The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not. (2 Corinthians 11:31)

Days 16-18

31. The Blessed Hope.

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; (Titus 2:13)

32. The Branch.

Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH. (Zechariah 3:8)

And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: (Zechariah 6:12)

33. The Branch of the Lord.

In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. (Isaiah 4:2)

34. The Branch of Righteousness.

In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. (Jeremiah 33:15)

35. The Bread of God.

For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. (John 6:33)

36. The Bread of Life.

And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. (John 6:35)

Days 19-21

37. The Bridegroom.

He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. (John 3:29)

38. The Bright and Morning Star.

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)

39. The Brightness of His Glory.

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; (Hebrews 1:3)

40. The Brightness of thy Rising.

And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. (Isaiah 60:3)

41. Our Brother.

For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. (Matthew 12:50)

42. The Builder of the Temple.

And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. (Zech. 6:12-13)

Days 22-24

43 A Bundle of Myrrh.

A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

(Song of Solomon 1:13)

44. The Captain of the Host of the Lord.

And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant? And the captain of the LORD'S host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so. (Joshua 5:14-15)

45. The Captain of Their Salvation.

For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. (Hebrews 2:10)

46. The Carpenter.

Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. (Mark 6:3)

47. The Carpenter's Son.

Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Matthew 13:55)

48. A Certain Nobleman.

He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. (Luke 19:12)

Days 25-27

49. A Certain Samaritan.

But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, (Luke 10:33)

50. The Chief Cornerstone.

And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; (Ephesians 2:20)

Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. (1 Peter 2:6)

51. The Chief Shepherd.

And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (1 Peter 5:4)

52. The Chiefest Among Ten Thousand.

My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand. (Song of Solomon 5:10)

53. A Child Born.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

54. The Chosen of God.

To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious, (1 Peter 2:4)

Days 28-30

55. Chosen out of the People.

Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people. (Psalms 89:19)

56. Christ.

And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. (Matt. 1:16)

57. The Christ.

Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. (1 John 5:1)

58. Christ Come in the Flesh.

Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: (1 John 4:2)

59. Christ Crucified.

But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; (1 Corinthians 1:23)

60. The Christ of God.

He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God. (Luke 9:20)

Days 31-33

61. Christ Jesus.

Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. (Acts 19:4)

62. Christ Jesus The Lord.

For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. (2 Corinthians 4:5)

63. Christ a King.

And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. (Luke 23:2)

64. Christ the Lord.

For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Luke 2:11)

65. Christ our Passover.

Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: (1 Corinthians 5:7)

66. Christ Risen from the Dead.

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. (1 Corinthians 15:20)

Days 34-36

67. A Cleft of the Rock.

And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: (Exodus 33:22)

68. The Comforter.

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. (John 14:16-18)

69. Conceived of the Holy Ghost.

But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. (Matthew 1:20)

70. The Consolation of Israel.

And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. (Luke 2:25)

71. The Corn of Wheat.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. (John 12:24)

72. Counselor.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

Days 37-39

73. The Covenant of the People.

I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles; (Isaiah 42:6)

Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages; (Isaiah 49:8)

74. The Covert from the Tempest.

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Isaiah 32:2)

75. The Covert of Thy Wings.

I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah. (Psalms 61:4)

76. The Creator.

Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. (Romans 1:25)

77. The Creator of the Ends of the Earth.

Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding. (Isaiah 40:28)

78. A Crown of Glory.

In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people, (Isaiah 28:5)

Days 40-43

79. The Day.

We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: (2 Peter 1:19)

80. The Daysman.

Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both. (Job 9:33)

81. The Day Spring from on High.

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, (Luke 1:78)

82. The Daystar to Arise.

We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: (2 Peter 1:19)

83. His Dear Son.

Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: (Colossians 1:13)

84. My Defense.

But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge. (Psalms 94:22)

85. My Deliverer.

But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God. (Psalms 40:17)

86. The Desire of all Nations.

And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. (Haggai 2:7)

Days 44-47

87. A Diadem of Beauty.

In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people, (Isaiah 28:5)

88. The Door of the Sheep.

Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. (John 10:7)

89. Dwelling Place.

LORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations. (Psalms 90:1)

90. Mine Elect.

Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Isaiah 42:1)

91. Emmanuel.

Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. (Matthew 1:23)

92. The End of the Law.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. (Romans 10:4)

93. The Ensign of the People.

And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious. (Isaiah 11:10)

94. Equal with God.

Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: (Philippians 2:6)

Days 48-50

95. The Eternal God.

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them. (Deuteronomy 33:27)

96. That Eternal Life.

For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and show unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us; (1 John 1:2)

97. The Everlasting Father.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

98. An Everlasting Light.

The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended. (Isaiah 60:19-20)

99. An Everlasting Name.

That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (Isaiah 63:12)

100. Thy Exceeding Great Reward.

After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward. (Genesis 15:1)

Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: (Philippians 2:6)

Days 51-53

101. His Excellency.

Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you? (Job 13:11)

102. The Excellency of Our God.

It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God. (Isaiah 35:2)

103. Excellent.

O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens. (Psalms 8:1)

O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! (Psalms 8:9)

104. The Express Image of His Person.

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; (Hebrews 1:3)

105. The Fairer than the Children of Men.

Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. (Psalms 45:2)

106. Faithful.

Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. (1 Thessalonians 5:24)

Days 54-56

107. Faithful and True.

And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. (Revelation 19:11)

108. The Faithful and True Witness.

And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; (Revelation 3:14)

109. A Faithful Creator.

Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator. (1 Peter 4:19)

110. A Faithful High Priest.

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb 2:17)

111. A Faithful Priest.

And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever. (1 Samuel 2:35)

112. The Faithful Witness.

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Revelation 1:5)

Days 57-59

113. A Faithful Witness Between Us.

Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. (Jeremiah 42:5)

114. A Faithful Witness in Heaven.

It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah. (Psalms 89:37)

115. The Finisher of the Faith.

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. (Hebrews 12:2)

116. The First Begotten.

And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. (Hebrews 1:6)

117. The First Begotten of the Dead.

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Revelation 1:5)

118. The First Born.

To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, (Hebrews 12:23)

Days 60-62

119. The Firstborn Among Many Brethern.

For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. (Romans 8:29)

120. The Firstborn From the Dead.

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. (Colossians 1:18)

121. The Firstborn of Every Creature.

Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: (Colossians 1:15)

122. Her Firstborn Son.

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:7)

123. The First Fruit.

For if the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches. (Rom 11:16)

124. The Firstfruits of Them That Slept.

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. (1 Corinthians 15:20)

Days 63-66

125. Foreordained before the Foundation of the World.

Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, (1 Peter 1:20)

126. The Forerunner.

Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Hebrews 6:20)

127. Fortress.

The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Psalms 18:2)

128. The Foundation Which is Laid.

For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. (1 Corinthians 3:11)

129. The Fountain of Life.

For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light. (Psalms 36:9)

130. The Fountain of Living Waters.

O LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the fountain of living waters. (Jeremiah 17:13)

131. The Friend of Publicans and Sinners.

The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners! (Luke 7:34)

132. A Friend that Sticketh Closer than a Brother.

A man that hath friends must show himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. (Proverbs 18:24)

Days 67-69

133. The Fruit of the Earth.

In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. (Isaiah 4:2)

134. The Fruit of Thy Womb.

And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. (Luke 1:42)

135. Fuller's Soap.

But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: (Malachi 3:2)

136. The Gift of God.

Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. (John 4:10)

137. A Glorious High Throne from the Beginning.

A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary. (Jeremiah 17:12)

138. A Glorious name.

As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name. (Isaiah 63:14)

Days 70-72

139. Glory.

And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. (Haggai 2:7)

140. My Glory.

But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. (Psalms 3:3)

141. The Glory as of the Only Begotten of the Father.

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

142. The Glory of God.

For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; (Romans 3:23)

143. The Glory of His Father.

For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Matthew 16:27)

Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. (Mark 8:38)

144. God.

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Revelation 21:7)

Days 73-75

145. God Who Avengeth Me.

It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me. (Psalms 18:47)

146. God Blessed Forever.

Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (Romans 9:5)

147. God Who Forgavest Them.

Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions. (Psalms 99:8)

148. Our God For Ever and Ever.

For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide even unto death. (Psalms 48:14)

149. The God of Glory.

The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters. (Psalms 29:3)

150. The God of My Life.

Yet the LORD will command his loving-kindness in the daytime, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life. (Psalms 42:8)

Days 76-78

151. God in the Midst of Her.

God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early. (Psalms 46:5)

152. God manifest in the Flesh.

And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

(1 Timothy 3:16)

153. God of My Righteousness.

Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Psalms 4:1)

154. God of My Salvation.

The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted. (Psalms 18:46)

He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. (Psa 24:5)

155. God of My Strength.

For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy? (Psalms 43:2)

156. God With Us.

Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. (Matthew 1:23)

Days 79-81

157. A Good Man.

And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people. (John 7:12)

158. Good Master.

And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? (Matthew 19:16)

159. The Good Shepherd.

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (John 10:11)

160. The Governor Among Nations.

For the kingdom is the LORD'S: and he is the governor among the nations. (Psalms 22:28)

161. Great.

Thou showest lovingkindness unto thou-sands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of hosts, is his name, (Jer 32:18)

162. The Great God.

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; (Titus 2:13)

Days 82-84

163. A Great High Priest.

Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. (Hebrews 4:14)

164. A Great Light.

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. (Isaiah 9:2)

165. A Great prophet.

And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. (Luke 7:16)

166. That Great Shepherd of the Sheep.

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, (Hebrews 13:20)

167. Greater.

Ye are of God, little children, and have over-come them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. (1 John 4:4)

168. A Greater and More Perfect Tabernacle.

But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; (Hebrews 9:11)

Days 85-87

169. Greater Than Our Father Abraham.

Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? (John 8:53)

Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (John 8:57-58)

170. Greater Than Our Father Jacob.

Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle? (John 4:12)

171. Greater Than Jonah.

The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here. (Matthew 12:41)

172. Greater Than Solomon.

The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here. (Matthew 12:42)

173. Greater Than the Temple.

But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple. (Matthew 12:6)

174. Our Guide Even Unto Death.

For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide even unto death. (Psalms 48:14)

Days 88-90

175. The Guiltless.

But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. (Matthew 12:7)

176. The Habitation of Justice.

All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers. (Jer 50:7)

177. The Head of all Principality and Power.

And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power: (Colossians 2:10)

178. The Head of Every Man.

But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God. (1 Corinthians 11:3)

179. The Head of the Body, the Church.

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. (Colossians 1:18)

180. The Head of the Corner.

Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, (1 Peter 2:7)

Days 91-93

181. The Heir.

But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. (Mark 12:7)

182. Heir of All Things.

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; (Hebrews 1:2)

183. My Helper.

So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb 13:6)

184. The Helper of the Fatherless.

Thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless. (Psalms 10:14)

185. A Hen.

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! (Matthew 23:37)

186. The Hidden Manna.

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it. (Revelation 2:17)

Days 94-96

187. My Hiding Place.

Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Psalms 32:7)

188. A Hiding Place from the Wind.

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Isaiah 32:2)

189. The High and Lofty One Who Inhabiteth Eternity.

For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Isaiah 57:15)

190. An High Priest.

So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. (Hebrews 5:5)

191. An High Priest after the Order of Melchisedec.

Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec. (Hebrews 5:10)

192. An High Priest Forever.

Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Hebrews 6:20)

Days 97-99

193. My High Tower.

The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Psalms 18:2)

194. The Highest Himself.

And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the highest himself shall establish her. (Psalms 87:5)

195. Holy.

For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Isaiah 57:15)

196. The Holy Child Jesus.

For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, (Acts 4:27)

197. Thine Holy One.

Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 2:27)

198. The Holy One and just.

But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; (Acts 3:14)

Days 100-102

199. The Holy One Of Israel.

For the LORD is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king. (Psalms 89:18)

200. That Holy Thing Which Shall be Born of Thee.

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35)

201. Holy to the Lord.

(As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) (Luke 2:23)

202. Our Hope.

Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope; (1 Timothy 1:1)

203. The Hope of Glory.

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: (Colossians 1:27)

204. The Hope of His People.

The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel. (Joel 3:16)

Days 103-105

205. The Hope of Israel.

For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain. (Acts 28:20)

206. The Hope of Their Fathers.

All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers. (Jer 50:7)

207. The Horn of David.

There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed. (Psalms 132:17)

208. The Horn of the House of Israel.

In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the LORD. (Ezekiel 29:21)

209. An Horn of Salvation.

And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; (Luke 1:69)

210. An House of Defense.

Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me. (Psalms 31:2)

Days 106-108

211. An Householder.

For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. (Matthew 20:1)

212. Her Husband.

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. (Revelation 21:2)

213. I Am.

As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground. (John 18:6)

214. The Image of the Invisible God.

Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: (Colossians 1:15)

215. Immanuel.

Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Isaiah 7:14)

216. Innocent Blood.

Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. (Matthew 27:4)

Days 109-111

217. Jesus.

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. (Matthew 1:21)

218. Jesus Christ.

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. (Hebrews 13:8)

219. Jesus Christ Our Lord.

I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin. (Romans 7:25)

220. Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. (John 20:31)

221. Jesus of Galilee.

Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. (Matthew 26:69)

222. Jesus of Nazareth.

Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. (John 1:45)

Days 112-114

223. Jesus of Nazareth, the King of the Jews.

And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. (John 19:19)

224. A Jew.

Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. (John 4:9)

225. John the Baptist.

And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets. (Matthew 16:14)

226. Joseph's Son.

And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? (Luke 4:22)

227. The Judge of All the Earth.

That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? (Gen 18:25)

228. The Judge of the Quick and the Dead.

And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. (Acts 10:42)

Days 115-117

229. The Just One.

Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers: (Acts 7:52)

230. This Just Person.

When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. (Matthew 27:24)

231. Thy Keeper.

The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is thy shade upon thy right hand. (Psalms 121:5)

232. The Kindness and Love of God.

But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, (Titus 3:4)

233. The King Eternal.

Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (1 Timothy 1:17)

234. The King Imortal.

Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (1 Timothy 1:17)

Days 118-120

235. The King in His Beauty.

Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off. (Isaiah 33:17)

236. The King Forever and Ever.

The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land. (Psalms 10:16)

237. The King Invisible.

Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (1 Timothy 1:17)

238. The King of All the Earth.

For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding. (Psalms 47:7)

239. The King of Glory.

Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. (Psalms 24:7-8)

240. The King of Heaven.

Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase. (Daniel 4:37)

Days 121-123

241. The King of Israel.

Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.
(John 1:49)

242. King of Kings.

And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.
(Revelation 19:16)

243. The King of Peace.

To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; (Hebrews 7:2)

244. The King of Righteousness.

To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; (Hebrews 7:2)

245. King of Saints.

And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev 15:3)

246. The King of Salem.

To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; (Hebrews 7:2)

Days 124-126

247. King of the Jews.

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Matthew 2:2)

248. The King Who Cometh in the Name of the Lord.

Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest. (Luke 19:38)

249. The Kinsman.

And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel. (Ruth 4:14)

250. The Lamb.

These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Revelation 17:14)

251. The Lamb of God.

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. (John 1:29)

252. The Lamb Slain from the Foundation of the World.

And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. (Revelation 13:8)

Days 127-129

253. The Lamb that was Slain.

Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. (Revelation 5:12)

254. The Lamb Who Is in the Midst of the Throne.

For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Revelation 7:17)

255. The Last.

Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. (Isaiah 44:6)

256. The Last Adam.

And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. (1 Corinthians 15:45)

257. The Lawgiver.

There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? (James 4:12)

258. A Leader.

Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Isaiah 55:4)

Days 130-132

259. The Life.

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.
(John 14:6)

260. The Lifter-Up of Mine Head.

But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. (Psalms 3:3)

261. The Light.

The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.
(John 1:7)

262. The Light of Men.

In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (John 1:4)

263. The Light of the City.

And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. (Revelation 21:23)

264. The Light of the Glorious Gospel of Christ.

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. (2 Corinthians 4:4)

Days 133-135

265. The Light of the Knowledge of the Glory of God.

For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (2 Corinthians 4:6)

266. The Light of the Morning.

The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. And He shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain. (2 Samuel 23:3-4)

267. The Light of the World.

Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (John 8:12)

268. A Light to Lighten the Gentiles.

A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:32)

269. A Light to the Gentiles.

And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Isaiah 49:6)

270. The Lily among Thorns.

As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters. (Song of Solomon 2:2)

Days 136-138

271. The Lily of the Valleys.

I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys. (Song of Solomon 2:1)

272. The Lion of the Tribe of Judah.

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. (Revelation 5:5)

273. The Living Bread.

I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. (John 6:51)

274. The Living God.

My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God? (Psalms 42:2)

275. Lord .

Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. (John 13:13)

276. Lord also of the Sabbath.

Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath. (Mark 2:28)

Days 139-141

277. My Lord and My God.

And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. (John 20:28)

278. The Lord and Saviour.

For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. (2 Peter 1:11)

279. Lord Both of the Dead and the Living.

For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. (Romans 14:9)

280. The Lord from Heaven.

The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven. (1 Corinthians 15:47)

281. Lord God Almighty.

And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments. (Revelation 16:7)

282. The Lord God of the Holy Prophets.

And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to show unto his servants the things which must shortly be done. (Revelation 22:6)

Days 142-144

283. Lord God of Truth.

Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth. (Psalms 31:5)

284. Lord God Omnipotent.

And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. (Revelation 19:6)

285. The Lord God Who Judgeth Her.

Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her. (Revelation 18:8)

286. The Lord, Holy and True.

And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? (Revelation 6:10)

287. Lord Jesus.

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. (Romans 10:9)

288. Lord Jesus Christ.

My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. (James 2:1)

Days 145-147

289. The Lord of Glory.

(Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (1 Corinthians 2:8)

290. The Lord of the Harvest.

Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest. (Matthew 9:38)

291. Lord of Lords.

Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; (1 Timothy 6:15)

292. Lord of Peace.

Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. (2 Thessalonians 3:16)

293. The Lord of the Vineyard.

So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. (Matthew 20:8)

294. The Lord of the Whole Earth.

The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth. (Psalms 97:5)

Days 148-150

295. The Lord's Christ.

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev 11:15)

296. The Lord's Doing.

Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Matt21:42)

297. Lowly in Heart.

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matthew 11:29)

298. Our Maker.

O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker. (Psalms 95:6)

299. A Malefactor.

They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. (John 18:30)

300. The Man.

Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man! (John 19:5)

Days 151-153

301. A Man Approved of God.

Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: (Acts 2:22)

302. A Man Child.

And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. (Revelation 12:5)

303. The Man Christ Jesus.

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; (1 Timothy 2:5)

304. The Man Whose Name is the Branch.

And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: (Zechariah 6:12)

305. The Man of Sorrows.

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Isaiah 53:3)

306. The Man Whom He Hath Ordained.

Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31)

Days 154-156

307. Manna.

And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat. (Exodus 16:15)

308. Marvelous in Our Eyes.

Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Matt 21:42)

309. Your Master.

Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. (Matthew 23:10)

310. The Mediator.

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; (1 Timothy 2:5)

311. The Mediator of a Better Covenant.

But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Hebrews 8:6)

312. The Mediator of the New Covenant.

And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Hebrews 12:24)

Days 157-159

313. The Mediator of the New Testament.

And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Hebrews 9:15)

314. Meek.

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Matthew 11:29)

315. Melchizedek.

And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God. (Genesis 14:18)

316. A Merciful and Faithful High Priest.

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb 2:17)

317. His Mercy and His Truth.

He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth. (Psalms 57:3)

318. The Messenger of the Covenant.

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. (Malachi 3:1)

Days 160-162

319. Messiah.

And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Daniel 9:26)

320. Messiah the Prince.

Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. (Daniel 9:25)

321. Mighty.

Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people. (Psalms 89:19)

322. The Mighty God.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

323. The Mighty One of Jacob.

Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob. (Isaiah 60:16)

324. The Minister of Sin.

But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. (Galatians 2:17)

Days 163-165

325. A Minister of the Circumcision.

Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: (Romans 15:8)

326. The Minister of the Heavenly Sanctuary.

Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer. (Hebrews 8:1-3)

327. A More Excellent Name.

Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. (Hebrews 1:4)

328. The Morning Star.

And I will give him the morning star. (Revelation 2:28)

329. The Mouth of God.

But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. (Matthew 4:4)

330. The Mystery of God.

That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; (Colossians 2:2)

Days 166-168

331. A Nail Fastened in a Sure Place.

And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.
(Isaiah 22:23)

332. A Name Above Every Name.

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:
(Philippians 2:9)

333. A Nazarene.

And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene. (Matthew 2:23)

334. An Offering and a Sacrifice to God.

And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. (Ephesians 5:2)

335. The Offspring of David.

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)

336. Ointment Poured Forth.

Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee. (Song of Solomon 1:3)

Days 169-171

337. The Omega.

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. (Revelation 22:13)

338. His Only Begotten Son.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)

339. The Only Begotten of the Father.

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)

340. Only Potentate.

Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; (1 Timothy 6:15)

341. The Only Wise God.

Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (1 Timothy 1:17)

342. An Owl of the Desert.

I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert. (Psalms 102:6)

Days 172-174

343. Our Passover.

Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: (1 Corinthians 5:7)

344. A Pavilion.

Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. (Psalms 31:20)

345. Our Peace.

For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; (Ephesians 2:14)

346. A Pelican of the Wilderness.

I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert. (Psalms 102:6)

347. A Perfect Man.

For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (James 3:2)

348. The Person of Christ.

To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ; (2 Corinthians 2:10)

Days 175-177

349. Physician.

And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country. (Luke 4:23)

350. A Place of Refuge.

And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain. (Isaiah 4:6)

351. A Plant of Renown.

And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more. (Ezekiel 34:29)

352. A Polished Staff.

And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me; (Isaiah 49:2)

353. Poor.

For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. (2 Corinthians 8:9)

354. My Portion.

Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words. (Psalms 119:57)

Days 178-180

355. The Portion of Jacob.

The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts is his name. (Jeremiah 51:19)

356. The Portion of Mine Inheritance.

The LORD is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot. (Psalms 16:5)

357. The Potter.

O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. (Jeremiah 18:6)

358. The Power of God.

But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. (1 Corinthians 1:24)

359. Precious.

Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, (1 Peter 2:7)

360. Precious Corner Stone.

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Isaiah 28:16)

Days 181-183

361. Preeminence.

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. (Colossians 1:18)

362. A Price.

For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (1 Corinthians 6:20)

363. The Price of His Redemption.

And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption. (Leviticus 25:52)

364. A Priest Forever.

The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Psalms 110:4)

365. The Priest of the Most High God.

For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; (Hebrews 7:1)

366. A Prince and Saviour.

Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31)

Days 184-186

367. The Prince of Life.

And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. (Acts 3:15)

368. The Prince of Peace.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

369. Prince of Princes.

And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. (Daniel 8:25)

370. The Prince of the Kings of the Earth.

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, (Revelation 1:5)

371. The Prophet.

Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. (John 7:40)

372. A Prophet Mighty in Deed and Word.

And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: (Luke 24:19)

Days 187-190

373. The Prophet of Nazareth.

And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. (Matthew 21:11)

374. A Prophet Without Honour.

And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. (Matthew 13:57)

375. One of the Prophets.

And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets. (Matthew 16:14)

376. The Propitiation for Our Sins.

And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (1 John 2:2)

377. Pure.

And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. (1 John 3:3)

378. A Purifier of Silver.

And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness. (Malachi 3:3)

379. Of Quick Understanding.

And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: (Isaiah 11:3)

380. A Quickening Spirit.

And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. (1 Corinthians 15:45)

Days 191-194

381. Rabbi.

The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (John 3:2)

382. Rabboni.

Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master. (John 20:16)

383. Rain Upon the Mown Grass.

He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth. (Psalms 72:6)

384. A Ransom for All.

Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. (1 Timothy 2:6)

385. A Ransom for Many.

Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Matthew 20:28)

386. My Redeemer.

For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: (Job 19:25)

387. Redemption.

But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: (1 Corinthians 1:30)

And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. (Luke 21:28)

388. The Redemption of Their Soul.

(For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:) (Psalms 49:8)

Days 195-198

389. A Refiner's Fire.

But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: (Malachi 3:2)

390. Our Refuge.

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Psalms 46:1)

391. A Refuge in Times of Trouble.

The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. (Psalms 9:9)

392. A Refuge for the Oppressed.

The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. (Psalms 9:9)

393. A Refuge from the Storm.

For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Isaiah 25:4)

394. Our Report.

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? (Isaiah 53:1)

395. A Reproach of Men.

But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Psalms 22:6)

396. Their Resting Place.

My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

(Jeremiah 50:6)

Days 199-205

397. The Resurrection and the Life.

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: (John 11:25)

398. Reverend.

He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name. (Psalms 111:9)

399. A Reward for the Righteous.

So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Psalms 58:11)

400. Rich.

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Romans 10:12)

401. The Riches of His Glory.

And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory, (Romans 9:23)

402. Right.

He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Deuteronomy 32:4)

403. The Righteous.

My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: (1 John 2:1)

Days 206-210

404. A Righteous Branch.

Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jeremiah 23:5)

405. My Righteous Servant.

He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Isaiah 53:11)

406. The Righteous Judge.

Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (2 Timothy 4:8)

407. A Righteous man.

Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. (Luke 23:47)

408. Righteousness.

But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: (1 Corinthians 1:30)

Days 211-216

411. The Rock.

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Matthew 16:18)

412. The Rock that is Higher than I.

From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I. (Psalms 61:2)

413. The Rock of Israel.

The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. (2 Samuel 23:3)

414. A Rock of Offence.

As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Romans 9:33)

415. The Rock of My Refuge.

But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge. (Psalms 94:22)

416. The Rock of His Salvation.

But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. (Deuteronomy 32:15)

Days 217-224

417. The Rock of Our Salvation.

O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. (Psalms 95:1)

418. The Rock of Thy Strength.

Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips: (Isaiah 17:10)

419. The Rod.

The LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it. (Micah 6:9)

420. A Rod out of the Stem of Jesse.

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots: (Isaiah 11:1)

421. The Root of David.

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. (Revelation 5:5)

422. A Root of Jesse.

And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust. (Romans 15:12)

And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious. (Isaiah 11:10)

423. A Root out of Dry Ground.

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. (Isaiah 53:2)

424. The Root and Offspring of David.

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)

Days 225-232

425. The Rose of Sharon.

I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys. (Song of Solomon 2:1)

426. A Ruler.

But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Micah 5:2)

427. The Sacrifice for Sins.

But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; (Hebrews 10:12)

428. A Sacrifice to God.

And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. (Ephesians 5:2)

429. My Salvation.

The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Psalms 27:1)

430. The Salvation of God.

And all flesh shall see the salvation of God. (Luke 3:6)

431. The Salvation of Israel.

Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the LORD our God is the salvation of Israel. (Jeremiah 3:23)

432. A Samaritan.

Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? (John 8:48)

Days 233-240

433. The Same Yesterday, Today, and Forever.

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. (Hebrews 13:8)

434. A Sanctuary.

And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Isaiah 8:14)

435. A Sardine Stone.

And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. (Revelation 4:3)

436. The Saving Strength of His Anointed.

The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Psalms 28:8)

437. Saviour.

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; (Titus 2:13)

438. The Saviour of All Men.

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. (1 Timothy 4:10)

439. The Saviour of the Body.

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. (Ephesians 5:23)

440. The Saviour of the World.

And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world. (John 4:42)

And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. (1 John 4:14)

Days 241-246

441. The Scapegoat.

And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scapegoat. (Leviticus 16:8)

And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. (John 11:49-52)

442. The Scepter of Israel.

I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Numbers 24:17)

443. The Scepter of Thy Kingdom.

Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Psalms 45:6)

444. Secret.

And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret? (Judges 13:18)

445. The Secret of Thy Presence.

Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. (Psalms 31:20)

446. The Seed of Abraham.

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Galatians 3:16)

Days 247-252

447. The Seed of David.

Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;
(Romans 1:3)

Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel:
(2 Timothy 2:8)

448. The Seed of the Woman.

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Genesis 3:15)

449. The Sent One.

I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.
(John 9:4)

450. Separate from His Brethern.

The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren. (Genesis 49:26)

451. Separate from Sinners.

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; (Hebrews 7:26)

452. The Serpent in the Wilderness.

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:
(John 3:14)

Days 253-260

453. My Servant.

Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Isaiah 42:1)

454. A Servant of Rulers.

Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. (Isaiah 49:7)

455. My Servant the Branch.

Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH. (Zechariah 3:8)

456. A Shadow from the Heat.

For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Isaiah 25:4)

457. The Shadow of the Almighty.

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (Psalms 91:1)

458. The Shadow of a Great Rock.

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Isaiah 32:2)

459. A Shelter.

For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy. (Psalms 61:3)

460. My Shepherd.

The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. (Psalms 23:1)

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Isaiah 40:11)

Days 261-268

461. The Shepherd of Israel.

Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth. (Psalms 80:1)

462. Our Shield.

Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed. (Psalms 84:9)

463. Shiloh.

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Genesis 49:10)

464. A Sign of the Lord.

Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. (Isaiah 7:11)

465. Siloam.

And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. (John 9:7)

466. Sin.

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (2 Corinthians 5:21)

467. A Snare to the Inhabitants of Jerusalem.

And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Isaiah 8:14)

468. The Son.

All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

(Matthew 11:27)

Days 269-274

469. His Son from Heaven.

And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. (1 Thessalonians 1:10)

470. A Son Given.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:6)

471. The Son of Abraham.

The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. (Matthew 1:1)

The Son of David.

The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. (Matthew 1:1)

472. The Son of God.

Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. (John 1:49)

473. The Son of Joseph.

Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. (John 1:45)

474. The Son of Man.

And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. (John 1:51)

Days 275-282

475. The Son of Mary.

Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. (Mark 6:3)

476. The Son of the Blessed.

But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? (Mark 14:61)

477. The Son of the Father.

Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love. (2 John 1:3)

478. The Son of the Free Woman.

Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. (Galatians 4:30)

479. The Son of the Highest.

He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: (Luke 1:32)

480. The Son of the Living God.

And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Matthew 16:16)

481. The Son of the Most High God.

And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. (Mark 5:7)

482. A Son over His own House.

But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. (Hebrews 3:6)

Days 283-288

483. The Son who is Consecrated for Evermore.

For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Hebrews 7:28)

484. My Song.

Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Isaiah 12:2)

485. A Sower.

And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up: (Matthew 13:4)

He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; (Matthew 13:37)

486. A Sparrow alone upon the Housetop.

I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top. (Psalms 102:7)

487. That Spiritual Rock.

And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. (1 Corinthians 10:4)

488. A Star out of Jacob.

I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

(Numbers 24:17)

Days 289-296

489. My Stay.

They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay. (Psalms 18:18)

490. A Stone Cut out of the Mountain.

Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. (Daniel 2:45)

491. A Stone Cut without Hands.

Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. (Daniel 2:34)

492. The Stone of Israel.

But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:) (Genesis 49:24)

493. A Stone of Stumbling.

And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. (1 Peter 2:8)

494. The Stone which the Builders Refused.

The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Psalms 118:22)

495. The Stone which the Builders Rejected.

Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Matthew 21:42)

496. The Stone which was Set at Nought.

This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. (Acts 4:11)

Days 297-304

497. A Stranger.

For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: (Matthew 25:35)

498. My Strength.

Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Isaiah 12:2)

499. The Strength of Israel.

And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent. (1 Samuel 15:29)

500. The Strength of My Life.

The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Psalms 27:1)

501. A Strength to the Needy in Distress.

For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Isaiah 25:4)

502. A Strength to the Poor.

For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Isaiah 25:4)

503. A Strong Consolation.

That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: (Hebrews 6:18)

504. A Stronghold in the Day of Trouble.

The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. (Nahum 1:7)

Days 305-310

505. A Strong Tower.

The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. (Proverbs 18:10)

506. A Strong Tower from the Enemy.

For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy. (Psalms 61:3)

507. A Stronger than He.

But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. (Luke 11:22)

508. A Stumbling Block.

But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;
(1 Corinthians 1:23)

509. The Sun of Righteousness.

But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. (Malachi 4:2)

510. A Sure Foundation.

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Isaiah 28:16)

Days 311-318

511. The Sure Mercies of David.

Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Isaiah 55:3)

And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. (Acts 13:34)

512. A Surety of a Better Testament.

By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. (Hebrews 7:22)

513. A Sweet Smelling Savour.

And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. (Ephesians 5:2)

514. A Tabernacle for a Shadow.

And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain. (Isaiah 4:6)

515. The Tabernacle of God.

And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Revelation 21:3)

516. A Teacher Come from God.

The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (John 3:2)

517. The Temple.

Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. (John 2:19)

518. A Tender Plant.

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. (Isaiah 53:2)

Days 319-326

519. The Tender Mercy of God.

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, (Luke 1:78)

520. The Testator.

For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. (Hebrews 9:16)

521. The Testimony of God.

For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. (Hebrews 9:17)

And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. (1 Corinthians 2:1)

522. This Treasure.

But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. (2 Corinthians 4:7)

523. A Tried Stone.

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Isaiah 28:16)

524. The True Bread from Heaven.

Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. (John 6:32)

525. The True Light.

That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (John 1:9)

526. The True Vine.

I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. (John 15:1)

Days 327-334

527. The True Witness.

A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies. (Proverbs 14:25)

528. The Truth.

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (John 14:6)

529. Unfiled.

For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; (Hebrews 7:26)

530. Understanding.

The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. (Proverbs 3:19)

531. The Unknown God.

For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you. (Acts 17:23)

532. The Unspeakable Gift.

Thanks be unto God for his unspeak-able gift. (2 Corinthians 9:15)

533. The Upholder of All things.

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; (Hebrews 1:3)

534. Upright.

To show that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Psalms 92:15)

Days 335-342

535. The Veil.

By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;
(Hebrews 10:20)

536. The Very God of Peace.

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Thessalonians 5:23)

537. Very Great.

Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. (Psalms 104:1)

538. A Very Present Help in Trouble.

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Psalms 46:1)

539. The Victory.

So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

(1 Corinthians 15:54)

540. The Vine.

I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. (John 15:5)

541. The Voice.

And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;
(Revelation 1:12)

542. A Wall of Fire.

For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her.
(Zechariah 2:5)

Days 343-350

543. The Wave Offering.

His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD. (Leviticus 7:30)

544. The Way.

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (John 14:6)

545. The Weakness of God.

Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. (1 Corinthians 1:25)

546. A Wedding Garment.

And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. (Matthew 22:12)

547. The Well of Living Waters.

But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (John 4:14)

548. The Well of Salvation.

Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. (Isaiah 12:3)

549. Wisdom.

Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. (1 Corinthians 1:25)

550. The Wisdom of God.

But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. (1 Corinthians 1:24)

Days 351-358

551. A Wise Master Builder.

According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

(1 Corinthians 3:10)

552. My Witness.

Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high. (Job 16:19)

553. A Witness of God.

If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son. (1 John 5:9)

554. A Witness to the People.

Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Isaiah 55:4)

555. Wonderful.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

(Isaiah 9:6)

556. The Word.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (John 1:1)

557. The Word of God.

And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

(Revelation 19:13)

558. The Word of Life.

That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life; (1 John 1:1)

Days 359-366

559. A Worm and No Man.

But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Psalms 22:6)

560. Worthy.

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. (Revelation 4:11)

Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. (Revelation 5:12)

561. That Worthy Name.

Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called? (James 2:7)

562. Worthy to be Praised.

I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies. (Psalms 18:3)

563. The Yokefellow.

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light. (Matthew 11:29-30)

564. The young Child.

And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. (Matthew 2:11)

565. The Zeal of the Lord of Hosts.

For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this. (Isaiah 37:32)

566. The Zeal of thine House.

And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up. (John 2:17)
For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. (Psalms 69:9)

BIBLIOGRAPHY:

- 1) King James Version (KJV): public domain
- 2) Radio Bible Class (Christ is Risen: 10 Reasons to Believe)
- 3) Christian Evidences by Ferrell Jenkins
- 4) WHAT A DAY THAT WILL BE
W & M: James Hill (1955) © Ben Speer CCLI Number: 33046
- 5) Torrey's Topical Textbook by R.A. Torrey (public domain)
(for multiple great teachings see: <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/torrey/ttt.toc.html>)

**FOR MORE FREE CHRISTIAN TEACHINGS
AND RESOURCES SEE:**

www.altogetherlovely.org

GOD IS WITH YOU!!!!